

কোনকোনও একই প্রশ্নের উত্তর : কোনকোনও প্রশ্নের
উত্তর ?

ضوابط استخدام الجوال
[bengali --البنغالية]

কোনকোনও প্রশ্নের উত্তর

কোনকোনও : কোনকোনও প্রশ্নের উত্তর

2010 - 1431

islamhouse.com

□ ضوابط استخدام الجوال □

« باللغة البنغالية »

مفيض الإسلام عبد العزيز

مراجعة: عبد الله شهيد عبد الرحمن

2010 - 1431

islamhouse.com

tgvevBj tdvb e"envi t ^eaZvi wmgv KZUzKz?

tjL†Ki K_v

tgvevBj tdvb†K †K>`ª K†i GKwU eB wjLvi B"Qv eûw`b †_†KB
Avgvi wQj| GB eB cÖKv†ki gva`†g †m B"Qv c~iY n†Z hv†"Q|
ZvB gnvb Avjvni `iev†i RvbvB jv†Lv-†KvwU iKwiqv|
hy†M hy†M weÁvbxMY hZ bZzb bZzb wRwbm Avwe®<vi
K†i†Qb nKjvbx Djvgv†q †Kivg wbijm cÖ†Póvi gva`†g †KviAvb-
nvw`m gš`b K†i †mme †¶†¶ kwiq†Zi `„wóf¹/₂ I ZrmæúwK©Z
hveZxq gvmAvjv-gvmv†qj AZ`š— my>`i I myôzfv†e wjwcex
K†i †M†Qb| fwel`†Zi hZ bZzb wRwbm Avwe®<vi n†e Djvgv†q
†Kivg †KviAvb I mybœv†ni Av†jv†K Zvi mwVK mgvavb †ck K†i
hv†eb, BbkvAvjvn|

eZ©gvb we†k| †hme bZzb Avwe®<vi AwZ `ª“Z kni-e>`i I
MÖvg-M†Äi Avbv†P Kvbv†P Qwo†q c†o†Q Zb¥†a` tgvevBj
tdvb GKwU D†jL†hvM` Avwe®<vi| abx-Mixe, cyi“l-gwnjv,
hyeK-e„xÑ mK†ji nv†ZB GLb tgvevBj tdvb †kvfv cvq| ¶z`ª GB
hš¿wU Avwe®<v†ii d†j GKw`†K †hgb my†hvM-myweavi wekvj
Øvi Db¥y³ n†q†Q †Zgwb tgvevB†ji gva`†g gnv~j`evb mgq
bómn bvbvwea ,bv†ni Kv†R Rwo†q covil my†hvM m„wó
n†q†Q gvivZ¥Kfv†e| A†b†K tgvevBj†K cÖ†qvR†bi †P†q
AcÖ†qvRbxq Kv†R e"envi Ki†Q †ewk| Avevi A†b†K e"envi Ki†Q
Ab`vq Kv†R|

†Uwjwfk b, wm†bgv BZ`vw` †`Lv ,bv†ni KvRÑ GK_v mevi
Rvbv _vKvi Kvi†Y DPuy ch©v†qi `xb`vi †jv†Kiv †Zv e†UB,
AmsL`mvaviY `xb`vi †jv†Kivl Aš—Z †jvK-j³/₄vi ††q n†jl Gme
†_†K `~†i _vKZ| wKš' tgvevBj tdvb Avwe®<v†ii ci Dnvi ^eaZvi
my†hvM wb†q A†bK †jvK Zv†K ÔRv†qh I ^ea e"env†ii
cvkvcvwk bvbvwea A%œea I ,bv†ni Kv†R' e"envi Ki†Q| †hgb,
Mvb †kvbv, Qwe †Zvjv, Qwe †`Lv, wfwWl Kiv BZ`vw`|
tgvevB†ji gva`†g Gme ,bv†ni KvR B"Qv Ki†j †jvKP¶zi Aš—iv†jl
Kiv mæ†e weavq Gm†ei cwigvY I gvîv `ª“ZMwZ†Z e„wx
cv†"Q| Dciš' tgvevBj I Zvi wewfbœ wel†qi kiwq weavb
mæú†K© bv Rvbvi Kvi†Y AmsL` †jvK eyS†ZB cvi†Q bv †h,
tgvevBj Øviv wKfv†e Zv†`i ,bvn n†q hv†"Q| eyS†Z cvi†Q bv,
tgvevBj e"env†ii †Kvb& †Kvb& †¶†¶ Anin Zv†`i fzj-î“wU
msNwUZ n†"Q|

tgvevBj tdivb e"envi t ^eaZvi wmgv KZUzKz?Ñ GB
eBLvbv Avwg GRb" wj#LwQ, hv#Z cvVKe,,>` eyS#Z cv#ib,
tgvevBj bvgK GB ^ea hš¿wUi ^eaZvil GKwU wmgv Av#Q|
hZ¶Y GB wmgvi wfZi t_#K Zv e"envi Kiv n#e ZZ¶YB Zv
Avgv#`i Rb" Kj"vY I g½j e#q Avb#e| wKš' hLbB wmgv AwZµg
Kiv n#eÑ ZLbB Zv Avgv#`i Rb" Kj"v#Yi bv n#q AKj"v#Yi e~—z
wn#m#e cwiMwYZ n#e| hvi Awbevh© dj wn#m#e Avgv#`i Rb"
eivĩ n#eÑ t#Zbv-dvmv`, Akvws— I t#ikvwb| t#B mv#_
ciKvjxb KwVb kvw~— tZv Av#QB!

c~e©eZ©x eB, #jv#Z GB eB#qi Gjv#b Gi bvg t`lqv n#qwQj
tgvevBj tdivb t ^eaZvi wmgv KZzUzK? wKš' c#i eo#`i mv#_
civgk© K#i D³ bvgwUi g#a" mvgvb" cwieZ©b K#i eZ©gvb
bvgwU ivLv n#q#Q|

Avwg GB MÖš' tgvevBj msµvš— 3wU NUbv I cÖ#qvRbxq
gvmv#qj, #jv Lye mnR fvlvq wjwcex K#i K#qKRb gydZx
mv#ne#K t`wL#qwQ| Zv#`i civgk© wb#qwQ| tPóv K#iwQ, GB
eBwU thb tgvevBj tdivb welqK GKwU c~Y©v½ MÖš'i ifc jvf
K#i| G#¶#ĥ gvwmK Avj KvDmvimn tekWkQy cĥ-cwĥKv Avgvi
h#_ó DcKv#i G#m#Q| mwZ" ej#Z wK, Gme cĥ-cwĥKvi mnvqZv
bv wb#j GB eB#qi mgvwß nq#Zv Av#iv A#bK c#i n#Zv|

tgvevBj msµvš— Avil K#qKwU wk¶Yxq NUbv GB eB#q
wjwcex Kivi B"Qv wQj| wKš' `vb msKzjvb bv nlqvq t#B
B"Qvi ev~—evqb m#e n#jv bv| Z#e Gme NUbv cieZ©x eB
Av`k© hyeK-hyeZx-2-Gi g#a" Aek"B wjLe, BbkvAvjvn| GKB
Kvi#Y A_©vr RvqMvi Afv#e cvV#Ki gZvgZI gvĥ GK c,,ôvq t`lqv
n#jv| Avkv Kwi cvVKe,,>` G welqwU#K ¶lgv my>`i `,,wó#Z
t`L#eb|

eB cÖKv#ki t¶#ĥ Avgv#K hviv bvbvfv#e mn#hvwMZv K#i#Qb
Zv#`i g#a" gydZx kdxDjvn, gydZx ũhvBdv, gydZx Rwni"j
Bmjvg I gv÷vi Avãyj nvjx#gi bvg we#klfv#e D#jL#hvM"| t`vqv
Kwi, Avjvn ZvAvjv Zv#`i mevB#K RvbœvZzj wdi`vD#mi Av'jv
gvKvg bmxe Ki"b Ges GB eB#K t#LK, cÖKvkK I m#úv`Kmn
mK#ji bvRv#Zi lwmjv wn#m#e Keyj Ki"b| Avgxb|

t`vqvcÖv_©x
gynv#š` gydxRyj Bmjvg

.....
.....

m~wPi cvZv

cÖ_g Aa"vq

tgvevBj tdvb l eZ©gvb mgvR t Avgv†`i KiYxq

tgvevBj tdvb l bvgvR

bvgvRiZ Ae"vq wis te†R DV†j Kx Ki†eb?

`yy'nvZ e"envi e"ZxZ wis eÜ Kiv mæ†e bv n†j...

wis eÜ Ki†Z wmR`v †_†K DVv hv†e wK?

GKB bvgv†R KZevi wis eÜ Kiv hv†e?

~Æx†b cÖvYxi Qwe †mf Kiv tgvevBj mvg†b ti†L bvgvR cov

tgvevBj tdvb l gmwR`

gmwR†` cÖ†e†ki c~†e©B wK tgvevBj/wis†Uvb eÜ Kiv Ri"wi?

gmwR†`i wfZi tgvevB†j fvB†e<sup>a</sup>kb w`†q ivLv DwPZ n†e wK?

gmwR†` GKR†bi tgvevB†j wis te†R DV†j Ab"iv Kx Ki†e?

gmwR†`i wfZi tgvevB†j `ywbqvwe K_vevZ©v ejv hv†e wK?

gmwR†` G†ZKvd Ae"vq tgvevBj e"envi bv KivB fv†jv

gmwR†`i Qv†` tgvevB†ji Uvlqvi emv†bv Rv†qh bq

gmwR†`i we`y`r Øviv tgvevBj PvR© Kiv hv†e wK?

gmwR†` Ae"vbiZ G†ZKvdKvixi tgvevBj Øviv e"emv Kiv

tgvevBj tdvb l mvjvg

Av†M n"v†jv bv wK mvjvg?

tgvevB†j Av†M mvjvg w`†e †K?

Df†qi mvjvg GK mv†_ n†q †Mj KiYxq wK?

evievi tdvb Kivi cÖ†qvRb n†j cÖwZeviB mvjvg †`lqv mybæZ

g"v†m†Ri gva"†g mvjvg t Reve w`†eb †hfv†e

tgvevB†j MvB†i gvnivg gwnjv†`i†K mvjvg †`lqv Rv†qh n†e wK?

tgvevB†j KvD†K mvjvg †cŠuQv†bvi Rb" ejv

tgvevB†j wK iay †QvUiv eo†`i†K mvjvg w`†e?

bv †R†b tgvevB†j Agymjgvb†K mvjvg w`†j ,bvn n†e wK?

tgvevBj tdvb l wis†Uvb

wis†Uvb wn†m†e AvRv†bi e"envi bvRv†qh

wis†Uvb wn†m†e Mvb l wgDwRK KL†bvB e"envi Ki†eb bv

wis†Uvb wn†m†e mvjv†gi e"envi bvRv†qh bq

ev" Pv†`i Kvbæv _vgv†bvi Rb" wis†Uvb evRv†bv gvivZ¥K
Ab"vq

tgvevBj tdvb l wgmW&Kj

Ah_v wgmW&Kj w`†q KvD†K wei³ Kiv Rv†qh †bB

KLb wgmW&Kj †`lqv Rv†qh?

tgvevBj tdvb l l†qjKvg wUDb

tg†gvix KvW© I WvUv K`vej µq-weµq Rv†qh
 cY`mvgMÖxi †`vKvb †_†K cÖvß Qvo MÖnY Kiv Rv†qh
 tevbvm UKUvBg e`envi Kiv ^ea
 tgvevBj †dv†b wfwWI †Mgm&
 tgvevBj †_†K Mvb ïbv ev tgvevBj w`†q Qwe †Zvjv
 tgvevB†j wµ†KU, dzUej BZ`vw` †Ljv †`Lv
 webv AbygwZ†Z Kv†iv K_v tgvevB†j †iKW© Kiv hv†e wK?
 tgvevBj †_†K `xwb Av†jvPbv ïbv
 †Kv†bv †÷k†b tgvevBj PvR© Kiv
 tgvevBj †dv†b we†q
 tgvevBj †dv†b eÜzZ;
 cvlbv`v†ii ZvMv`v †_†K euvPvi Rb` tgvevBj eÜ ivLv Rv†qh bq
 Djvgv†q †Kiv†gi nv†Z K`v†givhy³ tgvevBj
 tgvevBj †dv†b ZvjvK
 K`v†givhy³ tgvevBj t cvðv†Z`i hohš;
 K→vm PjvKv†j tgvevB†j K_v ejv
 gwnjv KZ...©K tgvevBj wiwmf Kiv
 A†Uv wiwmf K†i ivLv Rv†qh Av†Q wK?
 Mfxi iv†Z Kj Kiv
 `yóygx K†il tgvevB†j KvD†K ûgwK †`lqv bvRv†qh
 A†nZzK A†b`i tgvevBj wUcvwUwc Kiv Rv†qh †bB
 GKB mv†_ KZevi wis †`lqv hv†e?
 †KD K`v†givhy³ †mU Dcnvi w`†j...
 tgvevBj †hb d`vkb bv nq!
 webv ARy†Z †KviAvb kwid †iKW©K...Z tgvevBj `ú© Kiv
 gvby†li mvg†b `xi mv†_ K_v ejv
 tgvevB†j †ivMxi †LuvR-Lei jlqv ev eyhyM©†`i Kv†Q †`vqv
 Pvlqv
 evievi wmg cwieZ©b AcQ>`bxq
 tgvevBj †Kvæúvwbi tevbvm Advil
tgvevBj †dv†b K_v ejvi wbqg
 tgvevB†j K_v ejvi mgq cÖ_†g hv Ki†Z n†e
 mZK©Zv m†Ě;l fzj bæ^†i Kj P†j †M†j
 hw` Avcbvi Kv†Q Kv†iv Kj fy†j P†j Av†m
 tgvevB†j K_v ejvi mgq 2q ch©v†q hv Ki†Z n†e
 tgvevB†j K_v ejvi mgq 3q ch©v†q hv Ki†Z n†e
 tgvevB†j K_v ejvi mgq 4_© ch©v†q hv Ki†Z n†e
 tgvevB†j K_v ejvi mgq 5g ch©v†q hv Ki†Z n†e
 tgvevB†j K_v ejvi mgq me†k†l hv Ki†Z n†e

tgvevBj tdvþb K_v ejvi Avþiv wKQy cÖvmw^{1/2}K wbqg

mvjvþgi Reve þkl nlqvi c~þe© jvBb þKþU w`þeb bv
eoþ`i mvþ_ K_v ejvi mgq AvþM þdvb ivLþeb bv
f`ªZvi myþhvM bv þblqvB f`ªZvi cwiPq!
KvDþK þWþK þ`lqvi Rb` þhfvþe ejv DwPZ
hw` Ab` mgq þdvb KiþZ eþj
fzþj Pvc cþo Avcbvi tgvevBþj Kj Pþj Gþj
Djvgvþq þKivþgi mvþ_ þhfvþe K_v ejþeb
RvgvþZi mgq Kj Kiþeb bv
dRþii RvgvZ þkl nþZB Kj bv Kiv DwPZ
h_vmgþq Kj Ki`b
Avgvþ`i þhb Ggb fzj KLþbv bv nq
me cÖþqvRb tgvevBþj mvivi þPóv Kiv DwPZ bq
hvbevnþb þhfvþe K_v ejþeb
d«x Advi tþþj AcÖþqvRbxq K_v ejv hvþe wK?
wis þKþU w`þj Kx Kiþeb?
tgvevBj tdvb t wKQy Ri`wi civgk©

wØZxq Aa`vq t wk¶Yxq NUbvejx

nvq tgvevBj tdvb!
eÜzZj bó nþjv
~^þcœi msmvi!

.....
.....

Ri`wi ÁvZe`

GB eBþq ewY©Z tewkifvM gvmAvjvq wewfbœ wbf©iþhvM`
wKZvevw`i Dx...wZ DþjL Kiv nþqþQ| G,þjv g~jZt þKviAvb,
nvw`m l wdK&þni IBme bxwZgvjvi Dx...wZ hvi AvþjvþK GB
mgvavb,þjv tck Kiv nþqþQ| þKbbv DþjwLZ cÖvPxb
wKZvevw`þZ ~úófvþe tgvevBj tdvþbi K_v th_vKþe bv Zv ejvB
evûj`|

.....
.....

g~j eB ii"
wemwgjvwni ivngvwi ivwng
cÖ_g Aa"vq

tgvevBj tdvb I eZ©gvb mgvR t Avgvť`i KiYxq

tgvevBj tdvb AvaywbK Ávb-weÁvťbi GK Abb" Dcnvi hv
gvbyťli RxebťK KťiťQ Avťiv MwZgq| th KvťRi Rb" AvťM GK
mßvn mgq jvMťZv tmB KvR GLb tgvevBťji gva"ťg gn,ťZ©i
gťa" nťq hvť"Q| ejťZ tMťj, c,,w_exťK GLb Avgvť`i nvťZi
gyťVvq Gťb w`ťqťQŇ tgvevBj tdvb| ZvB tgvevBj tdvb
Avgvť`i eÜz| Avgvť`i Rxeb Pjvi mnvqK| wKš' GK_v mZ" th,
tgvevBj tdvb Avgvť`i eÜz nťj| Gi wKQy Ace"envťii dťj GwU
AvR Kvťiv Kvťiv Rb" Awfkvc nťq `uvwoťqťQ| weťkl Kťi Zi"Y-
Zi"Yx I Qvĭ-Qvĭxiv Gi Ki"Y wkKvi| Zvť`i Rb" tgvevBj tdvbťK
AťbK tŋťĭ AwfkvcB ejv hvq| tKbbv AvaywbK GB ŋz`ª hš¿wU
Zvť`i mg— mgqťK MÖvm Kťi wbťqťQ| Nťi, evBťi, K¬vťm I
nťj me RvqMvq Zvť`i tdvb Avi tdvb| tgvevBj tdvťbi Kj"vťY (?)
Zviv AťbťKB h_vmgťq K¬vťm Dcw`Z nťZ cvťi bv| cvťi bv
wVKgZ NyťgvťZi| tKvṛúvwi Advi tťq ivZ tRťM tRťM Zviv
wcÖqRbť`i (?) mvť\_ N>Uvi ci N>Uv K\_v eťj| dťj GKw`ťK thgb
Zvť`i ^bwZK Aeŋq I PvwiwĭK AatcZb NUťQ, wVK tZgwb
^`bw>`b Ri"wi KvťRi e"vNvZ NUťQ Pigfvťe!!

cÖťZ"K wcZv-gvZv AK¬vš— cwikªťgi gva"ťg ^xq mš—vťbi
fvťjv tjlvcov Avkv Kťib| Zviv ^coe t`ťLb, Zvť`i tQťj-tgťqiv
tjlvcov wkťL AťbK eo nťe, gvbyťli gťZv gvbyl nťe| GRb"
wmgvnxb Kó I wb`vi"Y Z"vM ^xKvi Kťib Zviv| wKš' Zvť`i
tmB ^coeťK tťť½Pyťi wbtťkl Kťi t`qŇ tgvevBj tdvb|

tgvevBj tdvb GKRb wkŋv_©xťK wkŋvi D¾ij Avťjv t_ťK ewÂZ
Kťi g~L©Zvi tNvi AÜKvťi wbťq hvq| wbwťq t`q Zvi Avkvi
cÖ`xc| aŸsm Kťi t`q Zvi g~j"evb Rxeb| DBťcvKv thgb axťi
axťi KvV tLťq tđť tZgwb tgvevBj tdvb GKwU tgavex
wkŋv_©xťK Kzťo Kzťo Lvq| dťj GKmgq tgvevBj cvMj
wkŋv_©xwU nťq hvq GKwU Rxeš— jvk!

AvRKvj DVwZ eqťmi tQťj-tgťqť`i nvťZ-nvťZ tgvevBj tdvb
t`Lv hvq| Kvi PvBťZ tK KZ `vgx I DbœZ tmU e"envi KiťZ
cvťiŇ G wbťq AťNvwI cÖwZťhvwMZv PjťQ wbwgZ! wbZ"
bZzb wWRvBb I tKvqvjwUi wcQťb hyeK-hyeZx fvB-ťevťbiv
KZ UvKv th bó KiťQ Zvi tKvťbv BqĖv tBb!!

tgvevBj tdvťbi GB fqven ŋwZ t_ťK Qvĭ, hyeK I Zi"Y mgvRťK
euvPvťbvi Rb" Avgvť`i AťbK wKQy KiYxq AvťQ| weťkl Kťi

miKvi I AwffveK tk^aYxi `vq-`vwqZ; A#bK tewk| cÖwZwU
 m#PZb AwffveK#K me©`v tLqvj ivL#Z n#e, Avgvi `<zj-K#jR I
 gv`ivmv coyqv wcÖq mš—vbwUi tgvvBj tdvb e`env#i
 Av#`Š cÖ#qvRb Av#Q wKbv, cÖ#qvRb _vK#j tm tgvvBj tdv#bi
 Ace`envi Ki#Q wKbv? tmB mv#\_ g#b ivL#Z n#e, kqZvb me©`v
 gvby#li wcQ#b t#M Av#Q| ZvB gvbyl fv#jv'i cwie#Z© Lviv#ci
 w`#KB mn#R avweZ nq| ZvQvov Kg eywxi Kvi#Y tnvK ev m½
 t`v#li Kvi#Y tnvK, wK#kvi I Zi“Y eq#m gvby#li ^bwZK Ae¶q
 tewk n#q _v#K|

wcÖq cvVK-cvwVKv! wek!vm Ki“b, tgvvBj tKv#úvwb I
 tgvvBj tmU wbg©vZv#`i K_v AvR Avgvi fve#ZI Kó nq! tKb
 Kó nq, Zv Avcbv#`il ARvbv bq| Avgvi g#b nq, Avgvi g#Zv
 Ae`v cÖwZwU m#PZb gvby#liB nq| tgvvBj tKv#úvwb I tmU
 wbg©vZv#`i Ae`v t`#L Abyaveb Kiv hvq, Zviv thb AvR Ak-
 xjZv Qov#bvi f,wgKvq cvjv w`#q t#M#Q| Zv#`i wbj©¾
 A_©wjávi Kv#Q mgv#Ri ^bwZK Pwi#K ewj t`lqv n#”Q| ZvB
 AvR m½Z Kvi#YB Aciva cÖeYZv te#oB P#j#Q| al©Y, mš¿vm,
 nvBR`vK BZ`vw` AvR wbZ` ^bwgwEK NUbv| msev`c#li cvZvq
 Gme Lei wbqwgZB Avgv#`i t`L#Z nq|

G Ae`v t`#K cwilv#Yi Rb` mKj#K Avš—wiKZvi mv#_ GwM#q
 Avm#Z n#e| cÖwZwU AwffveK#K m#PZb n#Z n#e| e`w³MZfv#e
 cÖ#Z`K#K Avjvn ZvAvjvi ûKzg I bexwR mvjvju AvjvBwn
 lqvmvjv#gi mybœZ#K cwic~Y©if#c MÖnY Ki#Z n#e| K`v#giv I
 wfwWI tmU Avg`vbx miKvixfv#e wbwlx Ki#Z n#e| tmB mv#_
 Mfxi iv#Z tgvvBj tdvb tKv#úvwbmg~n n«vmK...Z Kj#iUi
 thme Advi w`#q _v#K Zvl AvBb K#i eÜ Ki#Z n#e| KviY G mgq
 A#bK Qvî-Qvîx I Zi“Y-Zi“Yx mÜ`v I iv#Zi cov#jLvq g#bv#hvM
 bv w`#q ivZ tR#M AcÖ#qvRbxq I A%bwZK tdvbvjv#tB e`—
 _v#K| G#Z cov#jLv I ^vfvweK KvRK#g© gvivZ#K e`vNvZ
 N#U| ZvQvov ivZ 12Uv t`#K mKvj 7 Uv ev 9Uv ch©š—
 mgqUv K_v ejvi Rb` Ggb tKv#bv j“Z;c~Y© mgq bq th, G
 mgq Kj#iU n«vm Kiv LyeB DcKvix g#b n#Z cv#i| eis mgqUv
 n#”Q kvwš—#Z Nygv#bv Ges Bev`Z-e#>`wM I tKviAvb
 wZjvlqvZ Kivi Dchy³ mgq| tgvvBj tdvb tKv#úvwb, #jvi
 Gmg#q Kj#iU n«vm Kivi D#ik` wK Zvn#j Avgv#`i Aviv#gi Nyg
 bó Kiv Ges Bev`Z-e#>`wM t`#K weiZ ivLv? Ae`v` „#ó tZv ZvB
 g#b nq! tm hv-B tnvK tgvvBj tdvb tKv#úvwb, #jv hv#Z G
 mg#q Kj#iUi my#hvM bv w`#q Ab` mgq t`q tmw`#Kl miKvi#K
 c`#¶c wb#Z n#e| ZvQvov tgvvBj tdv#b B>Uvi#bU e`env#i

†¶†† †Kv†bv MÖvnK hv†Z c†Y©v mvB†U cÖ†ek Ki†Z bv cv†i
 †m e¨e¨v wbwðZ Kivi Rb¨ †gvevBj †dvb †Kvæúvwb,†jv†K
 miKvi KZ...©K eva¨ Ki†Z n†e| ¨<zj, K†jR, BDwbfbvwm©wU I
 gv`ivmvi KZ©„c¶e„>` QvÎ-QvÎx†`i e„nËi ¨^v†_©i K_v
 we†ePbvq wb†q e¨w³MZfv†e Zv†`i†K †gvevBj †dvb e¨envi
 Ki†Z bv w`†q cÖvwZôvwbKfv†e QvÎ-QvÎxiv hv†Z mn†R wcZv-
 gvZv I AvZ¥xq-¨^Rb†`i mv†_ †hvMv†hvM Ki†Z cv†i, †m e¨e¨v
 Pvjy Ki†Z cv†ib| AwffveKMYI wbR wbR mš—v†bi D¾ij fwel¨†Zi
 K_v wPš—v K†i GKvš— cÖ†qvRb Qvov Zv†`i†K †gvevBj †dvb
 e¨envi Ki†Z w`†eb bv| GKvš— cÖ†qvR†b †gvevBj †dvb e¨envi
 Ki†Z w`†j| memgq †Lqvj ivL†eb, Avcbvi wcÖq mš—vb cov†jLv
 bó K†i †gvevBj †dv†bi Ace¨envi Ki†Q wKbv? GK K_vq ej†Z †M†j
 ej†Z nq, AvR†K †hvMv†hv†Mi Pig DrKI©Zv I e¨—Zvi w`†b
 †gvevBj †dv†bi e¨envi†K †hgb ev` †`lqv hv†e bv, †Zgwb Gi
 hÎZÎ e¨envi n†Q wKbv †mw`KwUI †Lqvj ivL†Z n†e| Avgiv
 cÖ†Z¨†K hvi hvi Ae¨v†b †_†K hw` G e¨vcv†i mZK© _vwK,
 Zvn†j nq†Zv †gvevB†ji A†bK ¶lwZ †_†K e¨w³, mgvR I †`k†K
 euvPv†bv mæ†e n†e| Avjvn cvK Avgv†`i ZvlwdK w`b| Avgxb|

†gvevBj †dvb I bvgvR

bvgvRiZ Ae¨vq wis †e†R DV†j Kx Ki†eb?
 bvgvR †½i †hme KviY Av†Q Zb¥†a¨ GKwU n†jvÑ Avg†j
 Kvmxi| Avg†j Kvmxi ejv nq, bvgvwR e¨w³i Ggb †Kv†bv Kv†R
 wjß n†q hvlqv hv Ab¨ †KD †`L†j g†b Ki†e †m bvgv†R †bB| Avi
 bvgvwR e¨w³i cÖwZ Ab¨ e¨w³i Gifc aviYv ZLbB m„wó nq hLb
 †m `y'nvZ e¨envi K†i †Kv†bv KvR K†i| GK nvZ bvgv†R e¨—
 †i†L Ab¨ nvZ w`†q KvR Ki†j Ggb aviYv †gv†UI m„wó nq bv| G
 Kvi†YB wdKvnwe`MY bvgv†Ri g†a¨ cÖ†qvR†b GKnvZ e¨envi
 Kivi AbygwZ w`†q†Qb| Zviv e†j†QbÑ bvgvRiZ Ae¨vq Uzwc
 DVv†bv, Rvgvi nvZv bvgv†bv, wmR`vi ¨v†bi K¼i miv†bv, kixi
 PyjKv†bv Ges G RvZxq Ab¨vb¨ KvR Kivi Rb¨ GK nvZ e¨envi
 Kiv hv†e| †Kv†bv Ae¨v†ZB `y'nvZ e¨envi Kiv hv†e bv|
 Dc†iv³ Av†jvPbvi †cÖw¶†Z GK_v ejv hvq †h, bvgv†Ri g†a¨ wis
 †e†R DV†j `yy'nvZ e¨envi bv K†i GK nv†Zi mvnv†h¨ †gvevBj
 c†K†U †i†LB †h †Kv†bv evUb †P†c wis eÜ K†i w`†eb| Avi c†KU
 †_†K †gvevBj †ei Kivi cÖ†qvRb n†j| GKnvZ ØvivB Ki†eb|
 †gvevBj †ei K†i c†K†Ui Kv†Q †i†L, bv †`†L `ª“Z eÜ K†i Avevi
 c†K†U †i†L w`†eb| g†b ivL†eb, GKnvZ Øviv †gvevBj eÜ Ki†Z
 wM†q †gvevBj c†KU †_†K †ei K†i †`†L †`†L eÜ Kiv hv†e bv|

KviY t`#L t`#L eÜ Kiv Ae`'vq tKD bvgvwR e`w³#K t`L#j tm
 bvgv#R Av#Q e#j g#b Ki#e bv| d#j Zv Avg#j Kvmx#ii Aš—fy©³
 n#q hvlqvq bvgvR t#t½ hv#e| [LyjvmvZzj dvZlqv, LÊ t 1 c,,ôv
 t 129 # dvZvlqv#q wnw>`qv, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 105 # ki#n beex,
 LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 205 # i#y gynZvi, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 624, 264, 265
 # Avj evni“i& iv#qK, LÊ t 2, c,,ôv t 11-12 # dvZvlqv#q
 ZvZviLvwbqv, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 564 # ki#j gywbqvn, c,,ôv t 443]
 i

`yy'nvZ e`envi e`ZxZ wis eÜ Kiv m#e bv n#j...

hw` KL#bv Ggb Ae`'v nq th, `y'nvZ e`envi e`ZxZ tgvevBj eÜ
 Kiv m#e n#”Q bv ZLb Avcwb Kx Ki#eb? ZLb wK wb#Ri bvgvR
 bó K#i tgvevBj eÜ Ki#eb? bvwK gymwj#`i bvgv#R weNœZv
 NU#j| wb#Ri bvgvR#K i#vi Rb” wis eÜ Kiv t`#K weiZ _vK#eb?
 bvgv#R Lyi-Lyhy Z_v GKvMÖZvi _i“Z; A#bK tewk| GR#b”B
 wdKvn&we`MY bvgvRiZ Ae`'vq cÖm³ve-cvqLvbvi teM n#j
 Ges Gi Øviv Lyi-Lyhy wewNœZ n#j bvgvwR e`w³#K bvgvR
 tQ#o t`lqvi AbygwZ w`#q#Qb| iay AbygwZB t`bwb eis G
 Ae`'vq bvgvR tQ#o t`lqv#K Zviv DËg e#j AvL”vwqZ K#i#Qb|
 tKD tKD Avevi lqvwrE ch©š— e#j#Qb|
 bvgv#Ri g#a” wis te#R DV#j hvi tgvevBj Zvi bvgv#RB tKej
 weNœZv N#U bv eis Av#kcv#ki Ab”vb” gymwj#`i bvgv#Ri
 weNœZv N#U| myZivs G#i#i GKnvZ Øviv wis eÜ Kiv m#e bv
 n#j bvgvR tQ#o w`#q Aek”B wis eÜ Ki#eb| Gifc Kiv iay Rv#qhB
 bq, KZ©e”l e#U| Avi wis#Uvb hw` Mvb ev wgDwR#Ki nq (Avj-
 vn Avgv#`i G t`#K tndvRZ Ki”b) Z#e tZv Gi Lvivex Av#iv
 tewk| tgvUK_v, bvgv#Ri th tKv#bv Ae`'vq Avg#j Kvjxj ev Aí
 Kv#Ri Øviv wis eÜ Kiv m#e bv n#j bvgvR tQ#o w`#q wis eÜ
 Ki#eb Ges gymey#Ki b”vq Avevi bZzb K#i Rvgv#Z kwiK n#eb|
 [ZvnZvex Avjvj gvivKx, c,,ôv t 198 # dvZvlqv#q wnw>`qv, LÊ
 t 1, c,,ôv t 107 # Avj evni“i& iv#qK, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 287 # i#y
 gynZvi, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 654-655] i

wis eÜ Ki#Z wmR`v t`#K DVv hv#e wK?

Rvgv#Z bvgvR covi mgq wmR`viZ Ae`'vq wis te#R DV#j tKD
 tKD wmR`v t`#K D#V emvi cÖvq KvQvKvwQ wM#q c#KU t`#K
 tgvevBj tei K#i wis eÜ K#i _v#K| A_P ZL#bv Bvgv gymwj
 mK#jB wmR`v#ZB _v#K| Gfv#e wis eÜ Kivi Øviv wZb Zvmexn
 cwigvY mgq e”q bv n#j| bvgvR t#t½ hv#e| KviY thLv#b `yB

nv†Zi e`envi†KB bvgvR f†½i KviY ejv n†q†Q t†mLv†b t†MvUv
t`n†K bvgv†Ri Ae`v t_†K mwi†q wb†q Avmv wbtm†>`†n
bvgvR f†½i KviY n†e| ZvQvov G Ae`vq t†KD Zv†K t`L†j t†m
bvgv†R t†bB e†jB g†b Ki†e| hv Avg†j Kvmx†ii Aš—f©y³| Avi
GK_v c~†e©B Av†jvwPZ n†q†Q th, Avg†j Kvmxi bvgvR f†½i
Ab`Zg KviY| [Avj evni`i& iv†qK, LÊ t 2, c,,ôv t 11-12 #
LyjvmvZzj dvZlqv, LÊ t 1 c,,ôv t 129 # dvZvlqv†q wnw>`qv,
LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 105 # ki†n beex, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 205 # iļj
gynZvi, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 624, 264, 265] i

GKB bvgv†R KZevi wis eÜ Kiv hv†e?

A†bK mgq t`Lv hvq, bvgvRiZ Ae`vq GKevi wis†Uvb eÜ Kivi ci
Avevi evR†Z _v†K| GgbwK wØZxqevi eÜ Kivi ci Z...Zxqevil
evR†Z _v†K| t†Kv†bv t†Kv†bv mgq GB msL`v Av†iv e,,wx cvq|
cÖkœ n†jv, bvgv†R t_†K Gfv†e KZevi wis†Uvb eÜ Kiv hv†e?
nu`v, A†bK tgvevBj e`enviKvix†KB GB mgm`vq co†Z t`Lv
hvq| G†¶† kwiq†Zi weavb n†jv, wZbevi weïxfv†e Ômyenvbv
ivweÿqvj Avhgx' ev Ômyenvbv ivweÿqvj Avjv' ejv hvq G
cwigvY mg†qi wfZi `yBevi ch©š— Dc†i ewY©Z wbq†g
wis†Uvb eÜ Kiv hv†e| `yBev†ii tewk eÜ Kiv hv†e bv| hw` t†KD
`yBev†ii tewk eÜ K†i Z†e Zvi bvgvR bó n†q hv†e|
Z†e GKevi ev `yBevi eÜ Kivi ci wZb Zvmexn cwigvY wej†x^
Avevi wis t††R DV†j ZLb eÜ Kiv hv†e Ges G†Z bvgvRi bó n†e
bv| t†gvUK_v wZb Zvmexn ejv hvq GZUzKz mg†qi g†a`
wZbevi wis e†Üi Rb` (`yB nvZ t†Zv bqB) GKnvZI e`envi Kiv
hv†e bv| t†KD Ki†j Zvi bvgvR bó n†q hv†e| [LyjvmvZzj dvZlqv,
LÊ t 1 c,,ôv t 129 # iļj gynZvi, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 625 # Avnmvbyj
dvZvlqv, LÊ t 3, c,,ôv t 418-419]

ˆCEx†b cÖvYxi Qwe t†mf Kiv tgvevBj mvg†b ti†L bvgvR cov

t†KD hw` ˆCEx†b cÖvYxi Qwe t†mf Kiv tgvevBj mvg†b ti†L
bvgvR c†o Zvn†j Zvi bvgvR ïx n†e wKbv Zv GKUz e`vL`v
mv†c¶ welq| KviY t†mf Kiv cÖvYxi QwewU `y'ai†bi n†Z cv†i|
1. AwZ t†QvU AvKv†ii Qwe hv gvwU†Z ivLv Ae`vq `uvwot†q
`úó t`Lv hvq bv| bvK, Kvb, t†PvL, Kcvj BZ`vw` c,,_Kfv†e eySv
hvq bv| G ai†bi Qwe m†x^wjZ tgvevBj t†mU mvg†b ti†L bvgvR
Av`vq Ki†j bvgv†Ri t†Kv†bv ¶wZ n†e bv| Z†e Qwe t†Zvjv l t†mf
K†i ivLvi _bvn Aek`B n†e| hv bvgvR ïx-Aïx nlqvi mv†_

mæúwK©Z †Kv‡bv welq bq|

2. QwewU hw` eo nq Ges gvwU‡Z ivLv Ae`vq `uvwo‡q `úó
†`Lv hvq A\_ev A`úó †`Lv †M‡j| Kj Avmvi Kvi‡Y wKsev Ab`
†Kv‡bv Kvi‡Y `CEx‡b Av‡jv R;‡j DVvi `i“Y QwewU `úó n‡q D‡V
Z‡e bvgvR gvkif‡n Zvnixwg n‡e| nu`v, c~Y© bvgv‡R †h
†Kv‡bvfv‡e GKevl hw` A`úó QwewU `úó bv n‡q D‡V Zvn‡j
bvgv‡Ri †Kv‡bv ¶lwZ n‡e bv| [Bg`v`yj dvZlqv, LÊ t 4 c,,ôv t
167 d‡Zvqv‡q kvqx, LÊ t 9, c,,ôv t 520 # dZûj Kv`xi, LÊ t 1,
c,,ôv t 427 # Avj evni“i& iv‡qK, LÊ t 2, c,,ôv t 48-50 #
d‡Zvqv‡q wnw>`qv, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 107]

tgvevBj †dvb | gmwR`

gmwR‡` cÖ‡e‡ki c~‡e©B wK tgvevBj/wis‡Uvb eÜ Kiv Ri“wi?
bvgvR Ab`vb` Bev`Z †\_‡K GKUz wfbœZi Bev`Z| GB Bev`Z
n‡jv mivmwi gnvb Avjvni mv‡_ K_v ejvi GK PgrKvi gva`g| G
Kvi‡YB bvgvR Ae`vq GKvMÖZv | Lyi-Lyhyi cÖwZ †hifc
_i“Zi v‡ivc Kiv n‡q‡Q Ab` †Kv‡bv Bev`‡Zi tejqv †ZgbwU Kiv
nqwb| †hgb, cwe| †KviAv‡b Avjvn iveYyj Avjvwgb Bikv` K‡ib,
قَدْ أَفْلَحَ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ [1] الَّذِينَ هُمْ فِي صَلَاتِهِمْ خَاشِعُونَ [2] (المؤمنون : 1-
(2

Hme Cgvb`vi mdjZv jvf K‡i‡Q, hviv `^xq bvgv‡R GKvMÖwPË
| webq-bgª| (m~iv gywgbyb: 1-2) Ab` Avqv‡Z Avjvn ZvAvjv
e‡jb,

قَوْلٌ لِلْمُصَلِّينَ [4] الَّذِينَ هُمْ عَنْ صَلَاتِهِمْ سَاهُونَ [5] الَّذِينَ هُمْ يُرَاءُونَ [6
(الماعون : 4-6)

†hme bvgvwR `^xq bvgv‡Ri e`vcv‡i Ag‡bv‡hvMx Ges †jvK
†`Lv‡bv bvgvR c‡o Zv‡`i aYsm Awbevh©| (m~iv gvEb: 4-6)

nvw`m kwi‡d bex Kvwig mvjvju AvjvBwn lqvmvjvg e‡jb,
hviv Lyi-Lyhy A_©vr Avjvni fq Aš—‡i aviY K‡i GKvMÖwP‡Ë
web‡qi mv‡_ bvgvR Av`vq K‡i Zv‡`i Rb` AvKv‡ki `iRv Ly‡j
hvq Ges bvgvwRi Rb` Avjvni `iev‡i mycvwik K‡i|

†gvUK_v bvgv‡Ri Lyi-Lyhyi cÖwZ me©vwaK _i“Zi cÖ`vb Kiv
n‡q‡Q| ZvB cÖwZwU gymwji Rb` gmwR‡` cÖ‡e‡ki Av‡MB
†gvevBj G‡Kev‡i eÜ bv Ki‡j| wis‡Uvb eÜ K‡i †`lqv Avek`K|
KviY, gmwR‡`i wfZi wis‡Uvb te‡R DV‡j iay `^xq GKvMÖZvB
bó n‡e bv, Ab` bvgvwR‡`i GKvMÖZvi bó n‡e| [gvwmK Avj
KvDmvi, †g'08 msL`v, c,,ôv t 18]

gmwR†`i wfZi tgvevB†j fvB†e³kb w`†q ivLv DwPZ n†e wK?

gmwR†`i wfZi tgvevB†j fvB†e³kb w`†q ivLv wVK bq| KviY G†Z A†b`i ¶wZ bv n†j| wb†Ri Lyi-Lyhy Z\_v g†bv†hvM bó nq| ZvQvov A†bK mgq †`Lv hvq, †Kv†bv †Kv†bv tgvevB†ji fvB†e³k†bi ¶xY AvlqvR cvk!eZ©x t†vK†`i Kv†b| †cŠu†Q| Z`ycwi fvB†e³kb P†vKv†j tgvevB†jwU hw` †Kv†bvfv†e A†b`i Mv`úk© K†i Z†e †Zv †Kv†bv K\_vB †bB| ZLb †Zv Aek`B D††q| g†bv†hvM bó n†e| ZvB tgvevB†j wb†q gmwR†` cÖ†e†ki †¶†† me†P†q DĚg cxwZ n†jv, nq†Zv tgvevB†j G†Kev†i eÜ K†i †`qv bq†Zv AvlqvR mvB†j>U K†i ivLv| hv†Z bvgvR †kl Kivi ci eySv hvq, †K K†i K†i†Q| [gvwmK Avj KvDmvi, †g'08 msL`v, c„ôv t 18]

gmwR†` GKR†bi tgvevB†j wis te†R DV†j Ab`iv Kx Ki†e?

c~†e© ejv n†q†Q, gmwR†`i wfZi †hb wistUvb bv ev†R Ges Kv†iv bvgv†R †Kv†bv†fc weNœZv m„wó bv nq †mRb` cÖ†Z`†Ki DwPZ gmwR†` cÖ†e†ki c~†e©B tgvevB†j eÜ Kiv Ges G e`vcv†i h†\_ó mZK© \_vKv| wKŠ' G wel†q c~Y© mZK©Zv eRvq ivLv m†Ě| †Kv†bv †Kv†bv mgq fzjekZt tgvevB†j eÜ bv Kivi Kvi†Y Zv†Z wis te†R D†V| Avi GUv A`^vfvweK wKQy bq| ZvB G†¶†† Ab`vb` gymwj†`i DwPZ n†jv, bvgvR †k†l Zv†K Gfv†e eywS†q †`lqv †hŃ ÔfvB! gmwR†` XzKvi c~†e© AbyMÖnc~e©K †Lqv† K†i tgvevB†jUv eÜ K†i Avm†j fv†jv nq| G†fc ejvB wbqg| Gfv†e ejvB mybœZ I f`³Zv| gmwR†`i wfZ†i GKRb gymjg†b†K mZK© Kivi Rb` Gi †P†q tewk ejvi †Kv†bv cÖ†qvRb †bB| wKŠ' Avđ†h©i K_v n†jv, Kv†iv Øviv Ggb fzj N†U †M†j gmwR†` Awakvsk mgq GgbwKQy AvcwĚKi K\_v ejv nq hv mwZ`B `ytLRbK I AbvKvw`LZ| A_P g†b ivLv `iKvi, Ab`vq ev Amr Kv†Ri cÖwZKv†l Aek`B b`vqm½Zfv†e n†Z n†e| Ab`_vq jv†fi †P†q ¶wZB n†e tewk|

Av`Qv ejyb †Zv, mZK© \_vKv m†Ě| fzjµ†g †Kv†bv †Kv†bv mgq tgvevB†j eÜ bv KivUv wK Ab`vq? Avwg g†b Kwi, GUv †gv†U| Ab`vq bq| †Kbbv fzj Kiv ev fz†j hvlqv gvby†li `^fve| Avi hw` a†il wbB †h, GUv Ab`vq ZvB e†j wK Ab`v†qi cÖwZKvi Gfv†e Kiv hv†e hØviv Av†iv eo Ab`vq n†q hvlqv m††vebv m„wó nq? wPŠ—v K†i †`Lyb †Zv, gmwR†`i wfZi bvgv†Ri gv†S †h t†vKwUi tgvevB†j te†R D†V, hvi AmZK©Zvi welqwU nVvr gymwj†`i Kv†Q cÖKvk †c†q hvq, j¾vq I Aby†kvPbvq †Zv Ggwb†ZB

wZwb ms†KvwPZ n†q hvb, bvgvR †k†l Zvi w`†K †K Kx fv†e
 ZvKv†e, †K Kx ej†eÑ GB wPŠ—vqB †Zv Zvi gbUv †QvU n†q
 Av†m; Gi Dci †Kv†bv f`†jvK hw` †MvUv gmwR` Kuvwc†q
 wPrKvi K†i Zv†K agK w`†Z ii“ K†ib, Zvn†j IB †jvKwUi Ae`v Kx
 `uvov†e Zv mn†RB Abygvb Kiv hvq| ††e †`Lv `iKvi, mæú~Y©
 Awb”QvK...Zfv†e, nVvr AmZK©Zvi Kvi†Y †Kv†bv gymjgv†bi
 cÖwZ Ggb AvPiY AgvbweK I `ytLRbK bq wK? bexwR mvjvju
 AvjvBwn lqv mvjvg wK Avgv†`i†K G wk¶vB w`†q †M†Qb? bv,
 †gv†UB bq| wZwb Avgv†`i†K GgbwU KL†bv wk¶v †`bwb| eis
 wZwb Gifc †¶† Ggb DËg I KvjRqx wk¶v w`†q †M†Qb hv
 wPiw`b Agi -A¶q n†q \_vK†e| thgb nvw`m kwi†d Av†QÑ
 GKw`b GK MÖvg` †jvK gmwR†`i wfZi bexwR mvjvju
 AvjvBwn lqv mvjv†gi mvg†b †ckve Ki†Z ii“ Kij| GgZve`vq
 eviY Kivi Rb` Dcw`Z mvnvev†q †Kivg †`Što QyU†jb| wKŠ`
 bexwR Zv†`i†K \_vwg†q w`†q ej†jb, Zv†K Zvi KvR †kl Ki†Z `vl|
 hLb †ckve Kiv †kl n†jv bexwR mvjvju AvjvBwn lqv mvjvg
 my>`ifv†e eywS†q w`†jb| ej†jb, GUv bvgv†Ri RvqMv| Bev`Z-
 e†>`Mxi RvqMv, †ckv†ei RvqMv bq| Ae†k†l gmwR†`i th
 RvqMvq tm †ckve K†i†Q Zv cwe† K†i †blqvi Rb` mvnwe†`i
 wb†`©k w`†jb|
 †gvUK_v AmZK©Zvi `i“Y gmwR†`i wfZi Kv†iv †gvevB†j wis
 †e†R Dv†j Av†kcv†ki gymwj†`i KiYxq n†jv,
 cÖ_gZ: ^ah©aviY Kiv Ges c†i mwVK gvmAvjv Rvbv _vK†j
 my†hvMg†Zv my>`ifv†e Zvi mæšv†bi cÖwZ j¶` ti†L (†Kv†bv
 Av†j†gi eivZ w`†q) gvmAvjv e†j †`lqv| Zv bv K†i Zvr¶wYKfv†e
 ^n ^P K†i eKvSKv ii“ K†i †`lqv †Kv†bvfv†eB wVK bq, kwiqZI
 Ggb KvR mg_©b K†i bv| †Kbbv Gfv†e ^n ^P Kivi Øviv GKw`†K
 thgb gmwR†`i Av`e Pigfv†e jw•NZ nq, †Zgwb GKRb
 gymjgvb†Kl Ab`vqfv†e Kó †`lqv nq| ZvB mevB†K Gifc Ab`vq
 †_†K Aek`B weiZ \_vK†Z n†e| Avjvn Avgv†`i ZvlwdK `vb Ki“b|
 Avgxb|

gmwR†`i wfZi †gvevB†j `ywbqvex K_vevZ©v ejv hv†e wK?

gmwR` Avjvni Nil c„w_exi m†e©vrK...ó RvqMv| bvgvR,
 wZjvlqvZ, wRwKi, Zvjxg cÖf...wZ Bev`†Zi Rb`B gmwR†`i
 m„wó| GLv†b Ab` Bev`ZKvixi ¶wZ K†i ^ea K_vevZ©v ejvl
 bvRv†qh| ZvB gmwR†` Ae`vbKv†j mivmwi wKsev †gvevB†j

AcÖ†qvRbxq K_vevZ©v bv ejvB DwPZ| gmwR`†K `ywbqvex
K_vevZ©v | KvRK†g©i `vb evbv†bv A\_ev G D††k` gmwR†`
GKwîZ nlqv gvivZ†K cvc| Kv†iv g†Z gvKif†n Zvnixwg, Kv†iv
g†Z nvivg| Aek` Bev`†Zi D††k` G†m Ab` Bev`ZKvixi ¶wZ bv
K†i mivmwi ev †gvevB†j fv†jv-g>` wR†Ám Kiv ev cÖ†qvRbxq
†Kv†bv K_v ejv †`vYxq bq| [d†Zvqv†q wnw>`qv, LÊ t 5, c,,ôv t
321 # Avc wK gvmvwqj AvDi DbKv nj, LÊ t 2 c,,ôv t 113 #
d†Zvqv†q kvgx, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 662 # Gjvgy mvrwR`, c,,ôv t
326 # Avj gynvjv, LÊ t 3, c,,ôv t 160 # kiûj gybBqv, c,,ôv t
610 # Avj gvmb~ dx gvAvwidvwZj nv`xwmj gvIRy, c,,ôv t 92
dZûj evix, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 653]

gmwR†` G†ZKvd Ae`vq †gvevBj e`envi bv KivB fv†jv

`ywbqvi mg— Sv†gfv †\_†K gy³ n†q Avjvni Bev`†Z wbgMœ
†_†K Zvi wcÖqcvî nlqvi D††k`B BwZKvd Kiv nq| ZvB
BwZKvdKvixi Rb` c~Y© mgq A_©vr Lvbvwcbv, Nyg | B†—
Ävi mgqUzKz ev` w`†q evKx mgq bvgvR, wRwKi, wZjvlqvZ
BZ`vw` Bev`†Z gk,j \_vKvB Kvg`| myZivs Lye †ewk cÖ†qvRb
bv n†j G†ZKvd Ae`vq †gvevBj e`envi bv KivB fvj| Z†e GKvš—
†VKvq c†o cÖ†qvRbxq K_v ejvi Rb` †gvevBj hw` e`envi Ki†ZB
nq Zvn†j Lye fv†jv K†i †Lqv ivL†Z n†e hv†Z Ab` †Kv†bv
gymwj ev Bev`ZKvixi ¶wZ bv nq| †gvUK\_v G†ZKvd Ae`vq
†gvevB†j cÖ†qvRbxq K_vevZ©v ejvi AeKvk Av†Q| [Avj
evni“i& iv†qK, LÊ t 2, c,,ôv t 304 dvZvlqv ZvZviLvwbqv, LÊ t
2, c,,ôv t 412]

gmwR†`i Qv†` †gvevB†ji Uvlqvi emv†bv Rv†qh bq

†gvevBj †Kvæúvwb,†jv Zv†`i wbR wbR Uvlqvi `vc†bi Rb`
wewì†qi Qv` fvov wb†q \_v†K| A†bK mgq Zviv gmwR`
KwgvU†KI gmwR†`i Qv` fvov †`lqvi cÖ—ve †`q| GLb Rvbvi
welq n†jv, Uvlqvi `vc†bi Rb` gmwR†`i Qv` fvov †`lqvi
AbygwZ Av†Q wK-bv?

G e`vcv†i kwiq†Zi dqmvjv n†jv, Uvlqvi `vc†bi Rb` gmwR†`i
Qv` fvov †`lqv Rv†qh bq Ges †Kv†bv †Kvæúvwb KZ...©K
gmwR†`i Qv†` †gvevBj Uvlqvi `vcbl Rv†qh bq| †Kbbv, gmwR`
Avjvni Ni| Gi h_vh_ mæšvb Kiv cÖwZwU gymjgv†bi Cgvbx
`vwqZi| me†P†q eo K\_v n†jv, †Kv†bv `v†b gmwR` n†q †M†j
Zvi Dci wbP mæú~Y©UvB gmwR†` cwiMwYZ n†q hvq|
gmwR†`i Qv`l †h†nZz gmwR†`i Askwe†kl ZvB Zv fvov †`lqv
kwiqZmæšZ bq| [Avj evni“i& iv†qK, LÊ t 5, c,,ôv t 250
dvZvlqv Lvwbqv, LÊ t 3, c,,ôv t 293 Avj gynxZzj eyinvbx, LÊ t

9, c,,ôv t 127 iļyj gynZvi, LÊ t 4 c,,ôv t 358 dvZvlqv wnw>`qv
t LÊ t 2 c,,ôv t 455]

gmwR†`i we`y`r Øviv tgvevBj PvR© Kiv hvte wK ?

gmwR†`i we`y`r gmwR†`i cÖ†qvRb I Bev`†Zi mgq Qvov Ab`
mgq ev Ab` †¶† e`envi Kiv Rv†qh †bB| ZvB gmwR†`i we`y`r
w`†q tgvevBj PvR© bv KivB fv†jv| Zte GKvš— AcviM n†q
tgvevBj PvR© Ki†Z n†j PvR© Kivi ci wKQy UvKv gmwR` dv†Ê
Rgv K†i †`lqv Avek`K| GB ûKzg gyKxg (˘`vbxq †jvK) I
gymvwdi Df†qi Rb` mgvbfvte cÖ†hvR`| [dvZvlqv†q kvgx t LÊ
t 9, c,,ôv t 567 dvZvlqv wnw>`qv, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 110]

gmwR†` Ae`vbiZ G†ZKvdKvixi tgvevBj Øviv e`emv Kiv

gmwR†` G†ZKvd Ae`vq tgvevB†ji mvnv†h` e`emvwqK †jb†`b
Kiv Rv†qh Av†Q| Abyifcfvte G†ZKvdKvixi KvQ †_†K Zvi
g`v†bRvi ev Kg©Pvix e`emvwqK †Kv†bv wel†q civgk© ev
mæšwZ †blqv†Zi †Kv†bv Amyweav †bB| Zte G†ZKvd e†m
gmwR†`i g†a` G ai†bi `ywbqvex †jb†`b bv KivB DËg| [evni`i
iv†qK, LÊ t 2, c,,ôv t 303]

tgvevBj †dvb I mvjvg

Av†M n`v†jv bv wK mvjvg?

kwiq†Zi weavb n†jv, ci`úi K\_v ejvi mgq Av†M mvjvg w`†q K_v
ii` Kiv| ZvB †gvevB†j K\_v ejvi mgq Av†M n`v†jv bv e†j mvjvg
w`†q Zvici K\_v ejv ii` Ki†Z n†e| n`v†jv ev Ab` †Kv†bv kã w`†q
K_v ii` Ki†j wbtm†>`†n Zv mybœZ cwicwš' KvR n†e| Avjvn
ZvAvjv Avgv†`i mevB†K hveZxq KvR bexwR mvjvjvû AvjvBwn
lqv mvjv†gi mybœZ Abyhvqx cvjb Kivi ZvlwdK `vb Ki`b|
Avgxb| [wZiwgwh kwid, LÊ t 2, c,,ôv t 99 dvZvlqv†q
wnw>`qv, LÊ t 5, c,,,ôv t 325 Avnmvbyj dvZvlqv, LÊ t 9,
c,,,ôv t 21 Avļyii`j gyLZvi, LÊ t 5, c,,,ôv t 266]

tgvevB†j Av†M mvjvg w`te †K?

ÔAvm&mvjvgy Kve&jvj Kvjvg'Ñ A_©vr mvjvg n†e K_v
c~†e©Ñ GB wbq†gi wfwÊ†Z tgvevB†j K_v ejvi mgq whwb
Av†M K_v ej†eb wZwbB mvjvg w`†eb|
tgvevB†j K_v ejvi †¶† mvaviYZ †`Lv hvq, whwb †dvb wiwmf
K†ib wZwbB Av†M K_v e†j _v†Kb| KviY wiwmf Kivi ci K_v bv
ej†j A†bK mgq wiwmf n†q†Q wK bv Zv eySv hvq bv| AZGe
wiwmfKvix †h†nZz Av†M K_v e†j _v†Kb ZvB wZwbB cÖ_†g

mvjvg w`teb|

Aek` KLtbv wiwmfKvix hw` wiwmf Kti K_v bv eþjb wKsev K_v ejþj| tKvþbv KviþY Kj cÖ`vbKvix Zv ibþZ bv cvq ZLb Kj cÖ`vbKvixB AvþM K_v eþj _vþKb| GgZve`vq Kj `vbKvix thþnZz AvþM K_v ejþQb ZvB K_v iï`i AvþM wZwbB cÖ`þg mvjvg w`teb| GLvþb GKwU welq Aek`B tLqvj ivLþZ nte, wbqgvbyhvqx cÖ`þg th-B mvjvg cÖ`vb Ki`K bv tKb, AciRbþK wKš' Aek`B mvjvþgi DËi w`þZ nte| bþPr wZwb \_bvþni fvMx nteb| tKbbv mvjvg t`lqv mybœZ nþj| DËi t`lqv lqvWRe| [wZiwgwh, LÊ t 2, c,,ôv t 99]

Dfþqi mvjvg GK mvþ_ nþj KiYxq wK?

AþbK mgq t`Lv hvq, wiwmfKvix Ges KjKvix GKB mvþ\_ mvjvg t`q| Gþþiþ kiwq weavb nþjv, DfþqKB mvjvþgi Reve w`þZ nte| wKš' Dfþqi mvjvg hw` GKþi bv nþq mvgvb` AvþM cþi nq Zvnþj cþi mvjvg `vbKvixþK cybivq DËi w`þZ nte| hw` tm cybivq DËi bv t`q Zvnþj Aþ\_©i w`K w`þq Zvi mvjvgwU cÖ\_g e`w³i mvjvþgi Reve nþq hvte Ges Gi Øviv Reve cÖ`vþbi lqvWRe Av`vq nþq hvte| wKš' kþãi w`K tþK mybœZ ZwiKvq Reve Av`vq nte bv| KviY Zvi G RevewU B`QvK...Zfvte nqwb| A_P tKviAvþb Kvixþg ejv nþqþQÑ

وَإِذَا حُيِّتُمْ بِتَحِيَّةٍ فَحَيُّوا بِأَحْسَنَ مِنْهَا أَوْ رُدُّوهَا إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ حَسِيبًا ﴿٨٦﴾ (النساء: 86)

Avi hLb tZvgvþ`iþK mvjvg t`lqv nq ZLb tZvgiv Zvi tPþq DËg cš`vq (A\_©vr GKUz evwoþq) mvjvþgi Reve `vl A_ev mvjvg`vZvi mvjvþgi gþZvB Reve `vl| (m~iv wbmV: 86)|

D³ AvqvþZ bZzb Kti B`QvK...Zfvte mvjvþgi Reve cÖ`vþbi cÖwZ Bw½Z cÖ`vb Kiv nþqþQ| [kiûj gynvh&hve, LÊ t 4, c,,ôv t 463 iÿj gynZvi, LÊ t 6, c,,,,ôv t 496 dvZvlqvþq wnw>`qv, LÊ t 5, c,,,,ôv t 325 Zvdmxþi i`ûj gvAvbx, LÊ t 3, c,,ôv t 102]

evievi tdvb Kivi cÖþqvRb nþj cÖwZeviB mvjvg t`lqv mybœZ

nvw`m kwiþd bexwR mvjvjvû AvjvBwn lqvmvjvg mvjvþgi e`vcvþi AZ`waK \_i`Z; Avþivc KtiþQb| wZwb eþjþQbÑ ÒtKD hw` Zvi gymjgvb fvBþqi mvþ\_ mv¶vr Kti Zvnþj thb ZvþK mvjvg t`q| AZtci hw` tKvþbv MvQ ev cv\_i (Aí mgþqi Rb` nþj|) `y'Rþbi gvþS Avovj m,,wó Kivi ci cybivq Zvþ`i mv¶vr nq Zvnþj thb Avevi mvjvg t`q|Ó

G nvw`m Øviv eySv tMj, tKD hw` Kvþiv mvþ_ evievi mv¶vr Kþi Zvnþj cÖwZeviB mvjvg w`þq K\_vevZ©v ii“ Kiv mybœZ| tgvevBþj K\_vevZ©v ejvUv thþnZz AþbKUv mv¶vþZ K\_vevZ©v ejvi gþZvB ZvB hZevi K\_vevZ©v ejþe ZZeviB ci`ûi mvjvg wewbgq Kiv mybœZ| [gvmvþqþj tgvevBj, c„ôv t 37]

g`vþmþRi gva`þg mvjvg t Reve w`þeb thfvþe

AþbK mgq t`Lv hvq, tgvevBþj thme g`vþmR cvVvþbv nq ZvþZ mvjvg Rvbvþbv nq| A_©vr g`vþmþRi ii“þZ mvjvg wjþL Zvici Ab`vb` K\_v wjLv nq| GgZve`vq mvjvþgi Reve wKfvþe w`þeb? gyþL w`þeb, bvwk mvjvþgi DËi wjþL wdiwZ g`vþmR cvVvþeb? g`vþmþRi gþa` wjwLZ mvjvg wPwVi gþa` wjwLZ mvjvþgi gþZvB| A_©vr Dfq cÖKvi mvjvþgi ûKzg GKB| thgwbfvþe wPwVþZ wjwLZ mvjvþgi Reve gyþL ev Revex wPwVþZ wjþL t`lqv hvq Abyifcfvþe g`vþmþR wjwLZ mvjvþgi Revel gyþL ev wdiwZ g`vþmþRi gva`þg t`lqv hvq| tgvUK\_v gyþL wKsev wjþL th tKvþbvfþe DËi w`þjB lqvwrE Av`vq nþq hvþe| Zþe DËg nþjv, mvþ\_ mvþ\_ gyþL DËi w`þq t`lqv| KviY, Ggbl nþZ cvþi th, wdiwZ g`vþmR cvVvþbvi mgq tcj bv wKsev fzþj tMj| ZLb tZv lqvwrE Av`vq bv Kivi ,bvn Nvþo eZ©vþe| gnvb Avjvn Avgvþ`i mevBþK kwiqþZi tQvU eo mKj ûKzg cwic~Y©ifþc Av`vq Kivi ZvlwdK`vb Ki`b| Avgxb| [m~iv wbm v, AvqvZ t 86 Avj wdKûj nvbvd x, LÊ t 5, c„ôv t 408]

tgvevBþj MvBþi gvnivg gwnjvþ`iþK mvjvg t`lqv Rvþqh nþe wK?

hw` tðZbvi Avk<sup>1/4</sup>v bv \_vþK Zvnþj c`©vq t_þK MvBþi gvnivg gwnjvþ`i mvþ\_ K\_v ejv Ges K\_v ii“i AvþM mvjvg t`lqv Rvþqh| Avi wbqg thþnZz whwb AvþM K_v ii“ Kiþeb wZwbB cÖ_þg mvjvg w`þeb ZvB th AvþM K\_v ejþe tmB mvjvg w`þe| A_©vr gwnjv AvþM K_v ejþj tm AvþM mvjvg w`þe Avi cyi“l AvþM K\_v ejþj tm AvþM mvjvg w`þe| [wZiwgwh, LÊ t 2, c„ôv t 99]

tgvevBþj KvDþK mvjvg tcŠuQvþbvi Rb` ejv

tgvevBþj K_v ejvi mgq GKRb AciRbþK ejj, AgyþKi wbKU Avgvi mvjvg tcŠuþQ w`þeb| GgZve`vq tm hw` mvjvg tcŠuQvþbvi `vwqZi MÖnY Kþi Zvnþj Zvi Rb` mvjvg tcŠuQvþbv lqvwrE| hw` tm bv tcŠuQvq Zvnþj ,bvnMvi nþe| Avi hw` mvjvg tcuŠQvþbvi e`vcvþi tKvþbvfþe tm A¶gZv cÖKvk Kþi wKsev

Pyc _v#K Zvn#j Zvi Dci mvjvg t#ŠuQv#bv lqvWRe bq| GB
wbqg iay tgvevB#j K_vevZ©v ejvi t#l#B bq, mivmwi K_v ejvi
mgq| GKB wbqg cÖ#hvR"| A_©vr `vwqZi; wb#j mvjvg Aek"B
t#ŠuQv#Z n#e, Avi `vwqZi; bv wb#j t#ŠuQv#bv Ri"wi bq|
[tgvevBj t#dv#bi kiwq AvnKvg, c,,ôv t 29-30]

tgvevB#j wK iay tQvUiv eo#`i#K mvjvg w`#e?

A#bK mgq t`Lv hvq, tKv#bv eo l m#švbx e"w³i Kv#Q Kj Kivi ci
wZwb wiwmf K#i mvjvg w`#j Zvi mvjv#gi Reve bv w`#q Zv#K
cybivq Kj`vbKvix mvjvg t`q| GUv fzj wbqg| mwVK wbqg n#jv,
eo l m#švbx e"w³ Kj wiwmf K#i mvjvg w`#j Aci cÖvš— t_#K
Kj`vbKvix iay D#i w`#e| cv#v mvjvg w`#e bv| g#b ivL#Z n#e,
Gifc cwiw`wZ#Z tQvU-eo e#j tKv#bv K_v t#B| GLv#b eis
we#eP" welq n#jv, whwb Av#M K_v ii" Ki#eb wZwbB Av#M
mvjvg w`#eb| Avi GK c#l t\_#K mvjvg t`lqvi ci Aci c#l t_#K iay
D#i w`#eb| cybivq mvjvg w`#eb bv|
G#l#l tKv#bv tKv#bv mgq Ggbl Ae`v nq th, Dfq c#l t_#K iay
mvjvgB t`lqv nq, D#i t`q bv tKDB| hv wbq#gi tLjvd l _bv#ni
KvR| [wZiwgwh kwid, L# t 2, c,,ôv t 99]

bv tR#b tgvevB#j Agymjgvb#K mvjvg w`#j _bvn n#e wK?

Kj wiwmf Kivi mgq hw` wiwmfKvix Rvb#Z bv cv#i th,
Kj`vbKvix gymjgvb bv Agymjgvb Ges tm bv tR#bB Agymjgvb
KjKvix#K mvjvg w`#q t`q Zvn#j Zv#Z tKv#bv _bvn n#e bv|
KviY tR#bi#b Agymjgvb#K mvjvg t`lqv wb#la| fz#j ev
Awb"QvK...Zfv#e w`#q t#j#j \_bvn nq bv| [Avj Bg`v` `šviK' 08,
c,,ôv t 182]

tgvevBj t#dvb l wis#Uvb

wis#Uvb wn#m#e AvRv#bi e"envi bvRv#qh
AvRKvj A#bK#K wis#Uvb wn#m#e AvRvb, tKviAvb wZjvlqvZ,
wRwKi BZ`vw` e"envi Ki#Z t`Lv hvq| `xb`vi l avwg©K t#k#Yxi
tjvK#`i ØvivB G KvRwU mvaviYZ t#wk nq| Avgvi g#b nq, Zviv
G KvRwU G aviYvq K#i _v#Kb th# A#b"iv hLb Mvb, evRbv
BZ`vw`#K wis#Uvb wn#m#e e"envi K#i, Avgivl Zv#`i
tgvKv#ejvq AvRvb, tKviAvb wZjvlqvZ BZ`vw` fv#jv wRwbm#K
wis#Uvb wn#m#e e"envi Kie| hv#Z tgvevBj t#dv#bi wis#Uv#bi
t#l#l wKQyUv n#jl Mvb-ev#`i cwigvY n«vm cvq!

Gme tјv†Ki wbqZ fv†јv| Ggb my>`i wbq†Zi Kvi†Y Zviv ab`ev`
 cvlqvi thvM`| wKš' th†nZz tek K†qKwU Kvi†Y kiwq `„wó†KvY
 †_†K wis†Uvb wn†m†e G_†јvi e`envi Rv†qh †bB ZvB Gme †_†K
 Aek`B weiZ \_vK†Z n†el| wb†æ AvRvb BZ`vw` wis†Uvb
 wn†m†e e`envi bvRv†qh nlqvi KviY_†јv Zz†ј aiv n†јv|

(K) AvRvb Avјvn ZvAvјvi GKZ;ev`, eoZ; I ivm~јјvn mvјvјvû
 AvјvBwn lqvmvјv†gi wimvјv†Zi mv¶` mα^wjZ wKQy ev†K`i
 mgwó hv Bmјvwg kwіq†Zi GKwU „i“Z;c~Y© wkAvi ev cÖZxK|
 Abyifcfv†e cweĭ †KviAv†bi AvqvZ I Avјvn ZvAvјvi bv†gi wRwKi
 †h KZ gh©v`vc~Y© welq Zvl ejvi A†c¶v iv†L bv|

Gw`†K †gvevB†ј wis Avmvi A_© n†јv, Avcbv†K GK_v AewnZ
 Kiv th, †KD Avcbvi mv†_ K_v ej†Z Pvq| GLb Ô†KD Avcbvi
 mv†_ K_v ej†Z Pvq' GB LeiUzKz †`lqvi Rb` wK gnvb Avјvni
 eoZ; mα^wjZ AvRvb I gnvgh©v`vc~Y© †KviAv†bi AvqvZ ev
 wRwKi e`envi Kiv mgxPxb? Gme AvlqvR†K GB D†ĭk` e`envi
 KivUv cweĭ kāmɡ~n†K Aegvbbv I Acv†ĭ e`envi Kivi kvwgj bq
 wK?

†Kv†bv we†μZv hw` †μZv†K AvK...ó Kivi Rb` †Rv†i †Rv†i
 myenvbvјvn e†ј wKsev †Kv†bv cvnviv`vi hw` †Rv†i †Rv†i
 wRwKi Kivi gva`†g wb†Ri RvMÖZ _vKvi welqwU †јvKRb†K
 AewnZ K†i Zvn†ј wdKvnwe`MY G†KI cweĭ kāmɡ~†ni Ace`envi
 e†ј AvL`v w`†q†Qb| Gevi AvcbvivB wPš—v K†i †`Lyb, Gme
 †¶ĭĭ hw` wRwK†ii e`envi Ôcweĭ kāmɡ~†ni Ace`envi' n†q _v†K
 Zvn†ј Ô†gvevB†ј Kj G†m†Q'Ñ G Lei †`lqvi Rb` †KviAvb
 wZјvlqvZ, AvRvb BZ`vw`i e`envi †Kgb n†e?

(L) †gvevBј wb†q ev_і`†g cÖ†ek Kivi ci wis Avm†ј Acweĭ `v†b
 cweĭ wZјvlqvZ, AvRvb, wRwKi BZ`vw` †e†R DV†el| G†Z G_†јvi
 cweĭZv KZ gvivZ†Kfv†e ¶zboe nq Zv Avi ejvi A†c¶v iv†L bv|

(M) wis†Uvb wn†m†e †KviAvb wZјvlqvZ e`envi Ki†ј A†bK mgq
 Ggb nlqv `^vfvweK th, †K Kj K†i†Q Zv †`Lv I Kj wiwmf Kivi
 e`—Zvi `i“Y wZјvlqv†Zi cÖwZ â`†¶c Kivi my†hvM nq bv| A_P
 Av`e n†јv, †KviAvb wZјvlqvZ Pј†Z _vK†ј KvR eÜ K†i g†bv†hvM
 w`†q wZјvlqvZ kªeY Kiv|

(N) Kv†iv †gvevB†ј wis Avm†ј tm th†nZz wiwm†fi Rb` e`—
 n†q c†o Ges wiwmf KivB Zvi g~ј D†ĭk` _v†K ZvB Avqv†Zi †h
 †Kv†bv `v†bB wZјvlqvZ Pј†Z \_v†K tmw`†K †Lqvј bv K†i
 wiwmf K†i †d†ј| d†ј A†bK mgq D"PvwiZ A†ki we†ePbvq
 Avqv†Zi A_© weK...Z n†q hvq| Avi cweĭ †KviAv†bi A_© weK...
 wZ †h KZ eo _bv†ni KvR Zv ejvB evű`!

tgVUK_v eû Kvi†YB AvRvb, wRwKi, wZjvlqvZ BZ“vw`†K
 wis†Uvb wn†m†e e“envi Kiv †_†K weiZ _vKv Ri“wi| Avjvn
 Avgv†`i ZvlwdK `vb Ki“b| Avgxb|
 [Avj Avkevn lqvB& bvhv†qi, c„ôv t 35 Avj Kvdx, LÊ t 1, c„ôv t
 376 dvZvlqv†q AvjgMxwi, LÊ t 5, c„ôv t 315 AvZ& wZeBqvb
 wd Av`vwe nvgvjwZj †KviAvb, c„ôv t 46 iïyj gynZvi, LÊ t 1,
 c„ôv t 518]

wis†Uvb wn†m†e Mvb I wgDwRK KL†bvB e“envi Ki†eb bv

BmjvWg kwiq†Z Mvbev`“ Kiv, ibv bvRv†qh I nvivg| evRbv-
 wgDwRK BZ“vw` Mv†bi mv†_ ibv Kexiv _bvn| Mvb Qvov
 c„_Kfv†e ibvl _bvn| ZvB th †Kv†bv ai†bi Mvb-evRbv, wgDwRK
 †Uvb BZ“vw` tgvevB†ji wis†Uvb wn†m†e e“envi Kiv bvRv†qh
 I _bv†ni KvR| ZvQvov GLv†b Av†iKwU welq j¶“Yxq, wgDwRK
 ev Mvb wis†Uvb wn†m†e e“envi Ki†j wb†R ibvi _bvn †Zv
 Av†QB, tmB mv†_ thLv†b wis†Uvb te†R D†V tmLvBkvi
 Av†kcv†ki †jvK†`i†K Mvb-ev`“ ibv†bvi _bvn| nq| Z`ycwi Ggb
 wis†Uvb gmwR†` te†R IV†j gmwR†`i cweiZv ¶lzboe nq| A_P
 A†bK fvB†K †`Lv hvq, Zviv tgvevB†ji wis†Uvb wn†m†e Mv†bi
 †Uvb, wgDwRK BZ“vw` e“envi K†i _v†Kb| †KD †KD Avevi
 tgvevBj †Kvæúvwb, KwæúDUvi ev Ab“ tgvevBj †_†K cQ†`i
 Mvb, wgDwRK BZ“vw` wb†Ri tgvevB†j WvDb†jvW K†i Zv†K
 wis†Uvb wn†m†e e“envi K†ib|

Avð†h©i K_v n†jv, l†`i fvemve †`†L g†b nq, Gme Ab“vq I
 kwiqZ we†ivax KvR Ki†Z †c†i Zviv tek Lywk! nvq†i gymjgvb!
 †Zvgiv hw` GB Ab“v†qi AcKvwiZv I ¶lwZ mæú†K© Rvb†Z Ges
 Zv wb†q Mfxifv†e wPš—v fvebv Ki†Z Zvn†j KL†bv G†nb
 Mwn©Z KvR Ki†Z mvnm †c†Z bv| Avjvn Avgv†`i mevB†K
 wis†Uvb wn†m†e Mv†bi †Uvb, wgDwRK BZ“vw` e“envi Kiv
 †_†K †ndvRZ Ki“b| Avgxb|

[m~iv †jvKgvb, AvqvZ t 6 tevLvwi kwid , LÊ t 2, c„ôv t 837
 wZiwgwh kwid, LÊ t 1, c„ôv t 241 mybv†b Be†b gvRvn, c„ôv
 t 300 AvZ& ZviMxe lqvZ& Zvinxe, LÊ t 4, c„ôv t 184 kvgx,
 LÊ t 9, c„ôv t 566 Avj wMbv wdj Bmjvg, c„ôv t 87 dZûj
 Kv`xi, LÊ t 6, c„ôv t 482]

wis†Uvb wn†m†e mvjv†gi e“envi bvRv†qh bq

Kv†iv tgvevB†j Kj Avm†j Zv tgvevBjavix†K AewnZ Kivi Rb“ th

AvlqvRwU tēR DfV Zv Avgvḥi mevi KvḥQ ÔwisṭUvb' wntmṭe cwiwPZ| AḥḥK ḥ^xq tgvevBḥj mvjvg WvDbḥjvW ev ṭiKW© Kivi ci ZvḥK wisṭUvb wntmṭe eḥenvi Kḥi| Gifc Kivq kiwq ḥ„wóḥKvY ṭḥK ṭKvḥbv mgmḥv ṭbB| A_©vr mvjvgḥK wisṭUvb wntmṭe eḥenvi Kiv Rvḥqh| ṭKbbv mvjvḥgi ḥywU wḥK iḥqḥQ| GKwU nḥjv, mvjvgḥK Acḥii Rbḥ ṭḥvqv ev Awfevḥb wntmṭe eḥenvi Kiv; Avi AciwU nḥjv, Kvḥiv Nḥi cÖṭeḥki AbygwZ cÖv_©bvi Rbḥ eḥenvi Kiv| tgvevBḥji wisṭUvbl G wØZxq cÖKvḥii mvḥ_ wKQyUv wgḥj hvq weavq wisṭUvb wntmṭe mvjvḥgi eḥenvi bvRvḥqh bq| [tgvevBj ṭdvḥbi kiwq AvnKvg, c„ôv t 29]

ev”Pvḥi Kvboev _vgvḥbvi Rbḥ bvRvḥqh wisṭUvb evRvḥbv gvivK Abḥvq

AḥbK gv-ṭevbḥK ṭḥLv hvq Zviv ev”Pvḥi Kvboev _vgvḥbvi Rbḥ tgvevBḥj Mvḥbi wisṭUvb evwRḥq _vḥKb| Avgvi aviYv, Gi gvivZḥK cwiYwZ I ḥbvḥni welqwU ARvbv _vKvi KvḥYB Zviv GgbwU Kḥi _vḥKb| Zviv nqḥZv gḥb Kḥib, ev”Pvḥi ṭZv kwiqḥZi wewa-wbḥla cvjb Kiv Riḥwi bq! A_P Zviv Rvḥbb bv ṭh, kwiqḥZi ûKzg AvnKvg ev”Pvḥi Rbḥ cvjb Kiv Riḥwi bv nḥjl eoḥi Rbḥ GUv Rvḥqh ṭbB ṭh, Zviv ev”Pvḥi Øviv kwiqZ weṭivax ṭKvḥbv KvR Kivḥeb| ṭhgb, ṭdKvnweḥMY eḥjḥQb, eqḥ< eḥw³iv hwḥ ṭQvUḥiḥK cwðg wḥḥK wdwiḥq cÖmḥve Kivq Zvnḥj Gi Øviv ev”Pvḥi ṭKvḥbv ḥbvn nṭe bv wVKB, wKš’ eqḥ<iv AekḥB ḥbvnMvi nṭeb| Abyifcfvṭe ṭKvḥbv ṭQvU ev”Pvi Qwe DVvḥj ev”PvwUi ṭKvḥbv ḥbvn bv nḥjl whwb Qwe DVvḥjb Zvi wbðqB ḥbvn nṭe| Ggwbfvṭe ev”PvḥiḥK Mvḥbi evRbv ḥbvḥbvi GKB ûKzg| A_©vr whwb ḥbvḥeb wZwb ḥbvnMvi nṭeb|

GLvḥb ÄvḥiKwU jḥYxq welq nḥjv, ṭh Mvb-evRbvq Aš—i Mvḥdj nq, üḥq gybvḥdKx m„wó nq, gb k³ nḥq hvq, Avjvni fq ṭjvc cvq ṭm Mvb-evRbv Kx Kḥi Avgiv Avgvḥi KwjRvi UzKiv ev”Pvḥi Kvboev _vgvḥbvi Rbḥ eḥenvi KiwQ? Avgiv wK GKwU evil ṭLqvj Kḥi ṭḥḤwQ ṭh, GB Mvb-evḥḥ ḥbvḥbvi Øviv ṭKvgjgwZ ev”Pvḥi Aš—ḥi Avgiv cvc-cÖeYZvi exR ecb KiwQ? A_P Avgiv B”Qv Kiḥj Kvboev _vgvḥbvi Rbḥ Abḥ ṭKvḥbv cxwZ ṭhgb cḥ-cvwLi ṭUvb, ṭiKW©K...Z nvgḥ-bvZ BZḥvwḥ ḥbvḥZ cvwi|

Avmḥj Avgvḥi gḥaḥ AvR cvc I cvḥci fqven cwiYwZi Dcjawä AḥbKvsḥk Kḥg ṭMḥQ| hvi dḥj AḥbK mgq Avgvḥi gḥaḥ G wPš—vUzKzl Avḥm bv ṭh, Avgiv hv KiwQ ZvḥZ kwiqḥZi ḥ„wóḥZ ṭKvḥbv cvc ṭbB ṭZv? ZvḥZ Avjvn ZvAvjv bvivR nṭeb bv ṭZv?

gymjgvb wn†m†e GB KvRwU Avgv†`i Rb` A†kvfbxq bq †Zv?
BZ`vw`| Avjvn cvK Avgv†`i mevB†K ,bv†ni gvivZ†K cwiYwZ I
KwVb kvw`—i K_v wPš—v K†i hveZxq ,bvn †_†K weiZ _vKvi
ZvlwdK `vb Ki“b| [†gvevBj †dv†bi kiwq AvnKvg, c„ôv t 52]

†gvevBj †dvb I wgmW&Kj

Ah_v wgmW&Kj w`†q KvD†K wei³ Kiv Rv†qh †bB
webv cÖ†qvR†b KvD†K wgm&WKj †`lqv ,bvn I bvRv†qh|
†Kbbv webv cÖ†qvR†b wgm&WKj †`lqvi Øviv hv†K wgm&WKj
†`lqv n†”Q Zv†K wei³ Kiv nq| Zvi GKvMÖZvq e`vNvZ NUv†bv
nq| Zvi Lvlqv-`vlqv, Avivg-wb`ªv gvivZ†Kfv†e e`vnZ nq| A_P
nvw`m kwi†d bexwR mvjvju AvjvBwn lqvmvjvg e†j†Qb,
ÔcÖK...Z gymjgvb †mB e`w³ hvi nvZ I gy†Li Awbó †_†K Aci
gymjgvb wbivc`_v†K'|

Z`ycwi Ah\_v wgm&WKj w`†j †Kv†bv KviY QvovB †gvevBj
†bUlqvK© e`— ivLv nq| d†j cÖ†qvRbxq K\_vi Rb` A†b†Ki
ms†hvM †c†Z Kó nq| Gfv†e wgm&WKj w`†q †bUlqvK© e`—
ivLvl Rv†qh †bB| †Kbbv G†Z †Kvæúvwbi †Kv†bv jvf †bB| eis
¶wZ Avi ¶wZ| wgm&WKj†K wbi“rmvwnZ Kivi Rb` wKQyw`b
Av†M GK †gvevBj †Kvæúvwbi Ôfv†jv wRwbm webóKvix †cvKv`i
mv†_ wgm&WKjKvix†K Zzjbv K†i GKwU weÁvcbwPÎ cwÎKvq
w`†qwQj| hv wgm&WKj †`lqvi ¶wZi welqwU DĚgfv†e dzwU†q
Zzj†Z m¶g n†qwQj| †gvUK_v †h†nZz wgm&WKj w`†q KvD†K
wei³ Kiv, Aci gymjgvb fvB†K Kó †`lqvi kvwgj Ges GiØviv
†gvevBj †Kvæúvwbi ¶wZ nq ZvB hLb ZLb †hLv†b †mLv†b
wgm&W Kj †`lqv †_†K weiZ _vKv GKvš— Ri“wi|
wgm&WKj †`lqv f`ªZv cwicš`x †QvU gb-gvbwmKZvi cwiPvqKl
e†U| wgm&WKj †`lqvi Øviv wb†Ri gvb-gh©v`v ¶zboe nq|
B†”Q K†iB wbR†K Ac†ii †Pv†L †nq cÖwZcboe Kiv nq| hv
kwiq†Zi `„wó†Z AcQ>`bxq| ivm~jyjn mvjvju AvjvBwn
lqvmvjvg e†j†QbÑ

ÔA†b`i †Pv†L wb†R†K †nq cÖwZcboe Kiv †Kv†bv gywg†bi
DwPZ bq'|

GUv †Kgb K_v †h, cÖ†qvRb n†jv GKR†bi Avi UvKv LiP n†e
Av†iK R†bi| hvi cÖ†qvRb †mB Kj Ki†eÑ GB †Zv Bbm†di K_v!
Avi hw` cÖ†qvRb bv _v†K Zvn†j A†nZzK Zv†K wei³ Kie †Kb?
†Kb Zvi KvR-Kg© I g†bv†hv†M e`vNvZ NUve? g†b ivL†eb,
e†qv†R`ô, Av†jg, eyhyM©, mæšvbx I gyi“eÿx†kªYxi †jvK†`i†K
wgm&WKj †`lqv Av`†ei †Ljvd Ges Aaxb` I †QvU†`i†K

wgmW&Kj t`lqv AvZ¥gh©v`vi cwicwš'|
wgm&WKj t`lqvi t¶¶Ĥ GKwU j¶Yxq welq n¶jv, Avgiv A¶bK mgq
wb¶R K_v ewj, tgvevBj tKvαúvwbi t`lqv Advi l my¶thvM MÖnY
K¶i wKš' Aci¶K wgmW&Kj w`¶q Kj e`vK Ki¶Z eva` Kwi
`^vfvweK mg¶q; hLb wgwbU cÖwZ `yB/AvovB UvKv LiP nq!
wPš—v K¶i t`Lyb tZv, GUv f`aZv l Bbmvt¶di tKvb& ch©v¶q
c¶o!! Avjvn ZvAvjv G ai¶bi gb-gvbwmKZvi t¶vK¶`i¶K mwVK
eyS `vb Ki`b| Avgxb| [mwnn tevLvwi wZwiwgr Be¶b
gvRvn evBnvKx ZiRgvbym& myboevn, LÊ t 2, c,,ôv t 244
gvwmK Avj KvDmvi, GwcÖj, 2008 msL`v, c,,ôv t 25]

KLb wgmW&Kj t`lqv Rv¶qh?

c~te© ejv n¶q¶Q th, Ah_v wgm&WKj w`¶q KvD¶K tctikvb ev
wei³ Kiv Rv¶qh tbB| G¶Z eySv tMj, cÖ¶qvRb n¶j wgm&WKj
t`lqv Rv¶qh l ^ea| thgb, tKD Kv¶iv cÖwZ mnvbyf,wZkxj n¶q
c~te©B e¶j ti¶L¶Q th, Zzwg Kj K¶i UvKv LiP K¶iv bv| cÖ¶qvRb
n¶j wgm&WKj w`l| Avwg e`vK Kie| A_ev ejj th, Zzwg ^Zix n¶j
wKsev AgyK `v¶b tčŠuQ¶j wKsev AgyK wRwbm tč¶j wKsev
AgyK e`w<sup>3</sup> Avm¶j Avgv¶K wgm&WKj w`l| A_ev Kv¶iv tgvevB¶j
wis G¶m¶Q, wKš' bvgvR ev Ab` tKv¶bv we¶kl Kvi¶Y tgvevBj
wiwmf Kiv Zvi c¶¶ Zr¶bvr mα¢e nqwb| c¶i bvgvR l e`—Zv
t_¶K Aemi n¶q tm KjKvix¶K G K_v Rvbv¶bvi Rb` wgm&WKj
w`j th, Avwg GLb Aemi, Avcwb cybivq Kj Ki¶Z cv¶ib| Gme
t¶¶Ĥ wgm&WKj t`lqvi Øviv wKQyUv DcKvi cvlqv hvq|
tgvUK_v, Kv¶iv tKv¶bv ¶wZ ev weiw³i KviY bv n¶j wgm&WKj
t`lqvq tKv¶bv Amyweav tbB| [gvwmK Avj KvDmvi, GwcÖj,
2008 msL`v, c,,ôv t 25]

tgvevBj tdvb l l¶qjKvg wUDb

l¶qjKvg wUDb wn¶m¶e Mv¶bi e`envi k³ _bvn

Avgiv mevB Rvwb th, Kv¶iv Kv¶Q Wvqvj Kivi ci Zvi tgvevB¶j
wis n¶"Q wK bv Zv eySv¶bvi Rb` WvqvjKvixi tgvevB¶j GKwU
tUvb ev AvlqvR ¶YKvj Aš—i Aš—i cÖvq 30 tm¶KÊ mgq ch©š
— evR¶Z _v¶K| GB tUvb ev AvlqvR¶K l¶qjKvg wUDb e¶j| tKD
tKD GB tUv¶bi cwie¶Z© Mvb ev wgDwRK WvDb¶jvW K¶i| d¶j
th tKD Zvi Kv¶Q Wvqvj K¶i tm-B WvDb¶jvWK...Z Mvb ev
wgDwRK ib¶Z cvq|

th¶nZz l¶qjKvg wUD¶b Mvb ev wgDwRK WvDb¶jvW Ki¶j GB
bα^¶ii mv¶_ thvMv¶hvMKvix mKj¶KB eva` n¶q Mvb ev

wgDwRK ïb†Z nq Ges G†Z Aci†K Mvb ev wgDwRK ïbv†bv Z_v
_bv†ni Kv†R eva" Kivi _bvn nq ZvB GwUI bvRv†qh| Aek"
I†qjKvg wUDb wn†m†e whwb Zvi †gvevB†j Mvb †mU K†i
†i†L†Qb hw` Zvi mv†_ K_vevZ©v ejv Ab" †Kv†bv †jv†Ki Rb"
Ri"wi n†q c†o Zvn†j H e" w³ AcviM n†q Mvb ïbvi Kvi†Y _bvnMvi
n†eb bv|

Gifc cwiw`wZ†Z GKwU KvR GB Kiv †h†Z cv†i †h, Wvqvj Kivi ci
hLbB Mv†bi AvlqvR Kv†b ††m Avm†e ZLbB Kv†b †_†K †gvevBj
mwi†q mvg†b wb†q Avm†e Ges hLbB eySv hv†e †h, †gvevBj
wiwmf Kiv n†q†Q ZLbB cybivq †gvevBj Kv†bi Kv†Q wb†q
hv†e| G KvRwU Aek" Hme †gvevBj †mU w`†qB m††e †h, †jvi
`†Ex†b wiwmf Kivi ci †\_†K K\_v †kl nlqv ch©š— mgq cÖ`wk©Z
nq|

Avjvn Avgv†`i†K me ai†bi \_bvn †\_†K †eu†P \_vKvi ZvlwdK `vb
Ki"b| Avgxb| [m~iv †jvKgvb, AvqvZ t 6 †evLvwi kwid, LÊ t 2,
c„ôv t 837 dZûj Kv`xi, LÊ t 6, c„ôv t 482]

I†qjKvg wUDb wn†m†e wZjvlqv†Zi e"envil Rv†qh bq

Mvb, wgDwRK BZ"vw`i e"envi bvRv†qh nlqvi Kvi†Y A†b†KB
I†qjKvg wUDb wn†m†e †KviAvb wZjvlqvZ, AvRvb BZ"vw`
WvDb†jvW K†i _v†K| Ges G†¶†† Zv†`i D††k"l fv†jv _v†K| Zviv
g†b K†i, Gifc Kivi d†j WvqvjKvix †jv†Kiv wKQy mg†qi Rb" n†j|
†KviAv†b Kvwi†gi wZjvlqvZ ïbj, AvRv†bi mygayi aYwb†Z Zv†`i
ü`q-gb cwiZ...ß n†jv| wKš' AvcvZ`„wó†Z Gifc Kiv fv†jv g†b
n†j| Gi †ek K†qKwU Lvivc w`K i†q†Q| hvi GKwUB G †_†K weiZ
_vKvi Rb" h†_ó| †hgbÑ

1. cwe† †KviAvb gnvciµgkvjx Avjvn ZvAvjvi Kvjvg| Zuvi GB
Kvjvg†K GKgv† Zuvi mš`wói Rb" B cov l ïbvi weavb i†q†Q| G
D††k" Qvov Ab" †Kv†bv D††k" e"envi wbtm†`†n †KviAvbyj
Kvwi†gi kvb l gh©v`vi cwicš`x|

2. hvi Kv†Q Kj Kiv n†jv Zvi mv†_ m†hvM m„wó n†q†Q wKbv
Zv eySvi Rb" B I†qjKvg †Uvb e"eüZ nq| Av"Qv AvcbvivB ejyb
†Zv, Avjvni gnvb Kvjvg†K wK GB Kv†R e"envi Kiv DwPZ? GB
Kv†R wZjvlqv†Zi e"envi wK Acv†† cwe† †KviAv†bi e"envi bq?
Abyifcv†e kwiq†Zi eo GK wb`k©bÑ AvRvb†K GB Kv†R e"envi
Kiv wK mgxPxb? G wK AvRv†bi gh©v`v†K ¶zboe Kiv bq?

3. whwb †dvb K†ib wZwbB I†qjKvg †Uvb ï†bb, whwb wiwmf
K†ib wZwb ï†bb bv| d†j Ggb nlqv A`^vfvweK bq †h,
wiwmfKvix †Zjvlqv†Zi Ggb `v†b wiwmf K†i em†eb †hLv†b

†_†g †M†j Avqv†Zi A_©B e`†j hvq| thgb, cweĭ †KviAv†bi GKwU
 Avqv†Z Av†QÑ Ôjv ZvKjiveym& mvjvZv lqv AvbZzg myKviv'
 hvi A_© n†jv, †Zvgiv bvgv†Ri av†i Kv†QI thl bv th Ae`vq
 †Zvgiv gvZvj _vK| GLv†b Ôjv ZvKjiveym& mvjvZv' A_©Ñ
 †Zvgiv bvgv†Ri av†i Kv†QI thl bv, Avi Ôlqv AvbZzg myKviv'
 A_©Ñ th Ae`vq †Zvgiv gvZvj _vK| GLb Ôjv ZvKjiveym&
 mvjvZv' ejvi mv†_ mv†_ hw` tgvevBj wiwmf Kiv nq Zvn†j
 Avqv†Zi A†_©i g†a` †Kgb weK...wZ N†U Zv AvcbvivB GKUz
 wPš—v K†i †`Lyb| Abyjfcv†e l†qjKvg wUDb&m wn†m†e
 AvRvb PjvKv†j †KD hw` Ôjv Bjvnn' ch©š— D"PvwiZ nlqvi ci
 †dvb wiwmf K†i †d†j Zvn†j A_© `uvovqÑ Ô†Kv†bv gvey` †bB'|
 hv A†_©i gvivZ¥K weK...wZ| G mgm`vi Kvi†YI †KviAvb
 wZjvlqvZ I AvRvb†K l†qjKvg wUDb wn†m†e e`envi Kiv Rv†qh
 †bB|

4. e`—Zvi mgq †dv†b K_v ej†j Kv†b wZjvlqv†Zi aYwb Avm†j|
 Zv g†bv†hvM mnKv†i †kvbv nq bv| A_P cweĭ †KviAv†b Avjvn
 iveYy Avjvwgb e†j†QbÑ hLb †KviAvb cov nq ZLb †Zvgiv
 g†bv†hvM mnKv†i †kvbv I Pyc _v†Kv| †gvUK_v G†¶†
 wZjvlqv†Zi nK Av`vq Kiv m††e nq bv weavq l†qjKvg wUDb
 wn†m†e wZjvlqv†Zi e`envi Rv†qh bq| [Avjv†Z Rv`x`vn wK
 kiwq AvnKvg, c,,ôv t 171 AvZ& wZeBqvb wd Av`vwe
 nvgvjvwZj †KviAvb, c,,ôv t 46 AvjgMxwi LÊ t 5, c,,ôv t 315
 iĭyj gynZvi, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 518 nKKzZ& wZjvlqvn, c,,ôv t 401
 Avj gyMbx, LÊ t 4, c,,ôv t 482]

tgvevBj †dvb I †d→w·†jvW

†d→w·†jvW K†i †d→w·K...Z A†_©i †P†q tewk MÖnY Kiv Rv†qh

†d→w·†jvW K†i †d→w·K...Z A†_©i †P†q tewk UvKv MÖnY Kiv
 e`emvqxi Rb` Rv†qh| Gifc Kiv my` bq| †Kbbv GUv g~jZ Kg
 UvKvi wewbg†q tewk UvKv MÖnY bq| eis GUv n†"Q,
 wba©vwiZ A†¼i AvDU†Mvwqs †mev hv weµq†hvM`| ZvB
 GUv wba©vwiZ A†¼i tewk†Z tjb†`b Kiv my` bq| wKš'
 †Kv†úvwbi c¶ †_†K †jvWKvix e`emvqx†K †h†nZz wba©vwiZ
 nv†i Kwgkb †`lqv nq Ges MÖvnK †\_†K G eve` †Kv†bv UvKv
 jlqv †Kv†úvwbi KZ©„K wbwłx ZvB e`emvqxi Rb` †d→w·K...Z
 A†_©i †P†q tewk jlqv DwPZ bq| [dZûj Kv`xi, LÊ t 6, c,,ôv t 159
 ZvKwgjvZz dvZûj gyjwng, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 400]

td→w·fjvW Kivi mgq UvKv Ab"î Pþj tMþj...

td→w·fjvW Kivi mgq c~Y© mZK©Zvi mvþ_ bœ^i wUcþZ nq|
tKbbv bœ^i wUcþZ fzj Kiþj td→w·K...Z UvKv fzj bœ^þi Pþj hvq|
dþj AþbK mgq t`vKvbx I MÖvnþKi gþa" K_v KvUvKvwU nq|
GgbwK tKvþbv tKvþbv mgq Zv gvivZ¥K SMovq ifc tbq| hv
AbvKvw•¶Z I AcÖZ"vwkZ|

hvþnvK, fzjµþg hw` td→w·K...Z UvKv Ab" tgvevBþj PþjB hvq
Zvnþj Gi ¶wZc~iY tK w`þe? t`vKvbx, bv MÖvnK? Gþ¶þî
kwiqþZi dqmvjv nþjv, whwb fzj KþiþQb wZwbB ¶wZi GB `vqfvi
enb Kiþeb|

mvaviYZ t`Lv hvq, td→w·fjvWKvix e"emvqxiv MÖvnþKi
bœ^iwU wbw`©ó GKwU LvZvq wbþRi nvþZ tþvU Kþi tbq|
tKvþbv tKvþbv mgq MÖvnKþK w`þq| wjLvq| hw` e"emvqx
wjþL Zvnþj MÖvnþKi Rb" ^xq bœ^þii mvþ_ LvZvq wjwLZ
bœ^iwUþK wgwjþq tþlqv KZ©e" Gici e"emvqx hw` LvZvq
tþvUK...Z bœ^i wUcþZ wMþq fzj Kþi Ges UvKv Ab" tgvevBþj
Pþj hvq Zvnþj GB ¶wZi `vqfvi ZvþKB enb KiþZ nþe| G eve`
MÖvnK t_þK wKQyB wbþZ cviþe bv| nu"v, MÖvnK hw`
t^- "Qvq ^Ztù,Z©fvþe wKQy w`þZ Pvq Zþe e"emvqx Zv
wbþZ cviþe|

Avi hw` bœ^i ejvi mgqB MÖvnK fzj Kþi _vþK A_ev wbR nvþZ
fzj bœ^i wjþL Ges t`vKvbx tm bœ^þiB td→w· Kþi Zþe G fzþji
¶wZc~iY MÖvnKþK enb KiþZ nþe| Aek" t`vKvbx Zvi LvZvq fzj
bœ^i tþvU KþiþQ GK_v cÖgwwYZ nþj G fzþji `vq-
`vwqZi t`vKvbx, MÖvnþKi bq| [gvwmK Avj KvDmvi, GwcÖj
'08 msL"v, c,,ôv t 26]

AÁvZ `vb t_þK td→w· Gþm tMþj Kx Kiþeb ?

hw` KLþbv ARvbv bœ^i t_þK tgvevBþj UvKv Pþj Avþm Zvnþj
cÖ_þg ZvþK wbwðZ nþZ nþe th, Zvi tKvþbv cwiwPZ gvbyl Zvi
tgvevBþj UvKv cvwVþqþQ wKbv wKsev GUv tgvevBj
tKvœúvwbi tþvbm wKbv? hw` Zv bv nq Zvnþj GB UvKv
e"envi Kiv Zvi Rb" Rvþqh nþe bv| GgZve`vq G UvKv g~j
gvwjþKi KvþQ cvwVþq t`lqvi me©vZ¥K tPóv PvjvþZ nþe|
mvaviYZ t`Lv hvq, th bœ^i t_þK UvKv GþmþQ tm bœ^iavix
e"w³ Kj Kþi _vþK| GgbwU nþj tZv g~j gvwjþKi mÜvb wgþjB
tMj!

Avi hw` Ggb bv nq Zvnþj tm ^xq tgvevBj AcvþiUþii mvþ_
thvMvþhvM Kþi A_ev Ab" tKvþbv Dcvþq UvKv cvVvþZ tPóv

Kiṭel hw` GB tPóvq tm mdj nq Ges G eve` Zvi wKQy UvKv LiP nq Zvnṭj LiP cwigvY UvKv tiṭL evKx UvKv cvVvṭjB Pjṭel Avi hw` Gṭṭṭṭṭ tm Kvwgqve bv nq A\_©vr g~j gvwjṭKi KvṭQ tKvṭbvfṭeB UvKv tdiZ cvVvṭbv mṛṭe bv nq Zvnṭj tm H cwigvY UvKv D<sup>3</sup> e`w³i bvṭg tKvṭbv Mixe-wgmKxbṭK `vb Kṭi w`ṭel Aek` cṭi hw` UvKvi gvwjK cvlqv hvq Zvnṭj ZvṭK NUbvi eY©bv w`ṭq UvKv `vb Kivi K_v Rvbṭel hw` tm tgṭb tbq Zṭe tZv fvṭjv| Ab`_vq tm cwigvY UvKv ZvṭK tdiZ w`ṭZ nṭel [Avj evni`i& ivṭqK, LÊ t 5, c,,ôv t 152, 257 dvZvlqv ZvZviLvwbqv, LÊ t 5, c,,ôv t 585 ev`vṭqDm mvbvṭq, LÊ t 5, c,,ôv t 298]

fzj td→w·Kvixi t`lqv Qvo MÖnY Kiv hvṭe wK?

Kvṭiv bṛ^ṭi fzjṭg td→w·ṭjvṭWi UvKv Pṭj tMṭj t`vKvbx hw` ZvṭK wKQy Qvo w`ṭq evKxUv cvVvṭZ eṭj, thgb 300 UvKv fzṭj Ab` bṛ^ṭi Pṭj wMṭq _vKṭj hvi bṛ^ṭi UvKv Pṭj tMj ZvṭK tdivb Kṭi t`vKvbx ejj, fvB! Zzwg 20 UvKv tiṭL evKx 280 UvKv Avgvi tgvevBṭj cvwVṭq `vl Zvnṭj H e`w<sup>3</sup>i Rb` G Qvo MÖnY Kiv Rvṭqh nṭe wK?

nu`v, G Qvo hw` tm t`^"Qvq Lywk nṭq t`q Zṭe Zv tblqv Rvṭqh| wKš' Qvo bv w`ṭj evKx UvKvi cvVvṭe bv G Avk<sup>1/4</sup>v Kṭi hw` Qvo w`ṭZ Pvq Zṭe Zv MÖnY Kiv hvṭe bv| ZvB QvoUv Lywk nṭq mš'ówPṭĒ w`ṭ"Q wKbv Zv th tKvṭbv DcvṭqB tnvK, hvPvB Kṭi tblqv GKvš— cÖṭqvRb| [Avj evni`i& ivṭqK, LÊ t 3, c,,ôv t 154 Avlyii"j gyLZvi, LÊ t 4, c,,ôv t 280]

tgvevBj tdivb I RvKvZ

e`vṭjṭY Aew`'Z UvKvi RvKvZ w`ṭZ nṭe wK ?

RvKvZ nṭjv Bmjvṭgi cuvPwU —ṭṛṭi Ab`Zg GKwU| hv AZ`vek`Kxq I mṛú~Y© wbwðZ GKwU weavb| RvKvZ `wi`ṭi AwaKvi, mṛú`kvjxṭi tKvṭbv Aby`vb bq| Avjvn ZvAvjv ^xq AbyMÖṭn wbR ev>vṭi ga` t_ṭK hvṭK B"Qv mṛú` w`ṭqṭQb Ges GB mṛúṭi mvgvb` Ask Mixe-`ytLxṭi Rb` wba©vwiZ Kṭi tiṭLṭQb| gvbyl hLb RvKvZ Av`vq Kṭi ZLb Zvi Aewkó mṛú` wbg©j I cweí nṭq hvq| cṭvš—ṭi tKD hw` RvKvZ bv t`q Zvnṭj Zvi mgy`q mṛú` Acweí I eiKZnxb nṭq hvq| Z`ycwi hviv RvKvZ Av`vq Kiṭe bv ciKvṭj Zvṭi Rb` iṭqṭQ KwVb kvw—i e`e`v| cweí tKviAvṭb Avjvn ZvAvjv eṭjb,

وَالَّذِينَ يَكْنِزُونَ الذَّهَبَ وَالْفِضَّةَ وَلَا يُنفِقُونَهَا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ فَبَشِّرْهُمْ بِعَذَابٍ أَلِيمٍ ۝۳۴ يَوْمَ يُحْمَىٰ عَلَيْهَا فِي نَارِ جَهَنَّمَ فُتْكُوىٰ بِهَا جِبَاهُهُمْ وَجُنُوبُهُمْ

وَطُهُورُهُمْ هَذَا مَا كَنَزْتُمْ لِأَنفُسِكُمْ فَذُوقُوا مَا كُنْتُمْ تَكْنِزُونَ □35□ (التوبة : 35-34)

hviv ^Y© I tiŠc cywÄf,Z Kfi ivtL Ges Zv Avjvni ct_ e"q Kfi
bv, (tn bex!) Zvt`iK Avcwb KwVb kvw—i mymsev` iwbq
w`b| (tmw`b Zvt`i Ae`v tKgb nte) thw`b Rvnbvöevtgi Av,tb
tmB ^Y© tiŠc`K DËß Kfi H,tjv Øviv Zvt`i jjvU, cvk!© I
c,,ôf`k `vM t`lqv nte Ges ejv nte G ntjv H wRwbm hv
tZvgiv wbtRt`i Rb cyÄxf,Z Kfi tltLwQtj| AZGe GLb tZvgiv
cyÄxf,Z Kivi kvw— Av^v`b Kfi| [m~iv Zvlev: 34-35]

cÖvß eq<, my` gw—<mæúböe tKvtbv gymjgvb bi-bvixi hw`
wbmve cwigvY gvj GK eQi Zvi gvwjKvbvq _vtK Zvnj Zvi Dci
RvKvZ diR nte| A_©vr thw`b tm wbmve cwigvY gvji gvwjK
nte, GK eQi AwZevwnZ nlqvi ci wVK tmw`b hw` tm wbmve
cwigvY gvji gvwjK _vtK (gvSLvb w`tq Kgtewk nlqv aZ©e`
bq) Zvnj Zvi RvKvZ Av`vq Kiv diR nte| GLb cÖkœ ntjv,
thw`b Zvi Dci RvKvZ diR ntjv tmw`b hw` Zvi wcÖ-tcBW
tgvevBji e`vtjtY UvKv \_vtK Zvnj H UvKvi RvKvZ w`tZ nte
wK bv?

e`vtjtY Aew`Z UvKv g~jZ UvKv bq| eis GwU nt"Q H UvKvi
mgcwigvY AvDUtMvwqs tmev| Avi e`vtjtY Aew`Z UvKv
thtnZz g~jZ UvKv bq eis mqK...Z GKwU tmevcY hv e`envti
Dtltk` tblqv ntqtQ; ZvB Ab`vb` e`eüZ mæúf`i b`vq e`vtjtY
Aew`Z mæúf`il RvKvZ w`tZ nte bv| [dvZvlqv ZvZvLvwbqv,
LÊ t 2, c,,ôv t 245 dvZvlqv wnw>qv, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 172
tn`vqv, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 186]

wmwKDwiwU wWtcvwRtUiL RvKvZ w`tZ nte

thme tjvK tcv÷-tcBW Z_v wej AwMÖg cwiTkva Kfi tgvevBj
e`envi Ktib Zvt`i wej hw` wba©vwiZ cwigvtYi tPtq tewk ntq
hvq ZLb tKvæúvwbi c¶ t_tK msthvM wew"Qböe Kfi t`lqv nq|
wKš' tgvevBj tKvæúvwbi Kvq AwZwi³ UvKv wmwKDwiwU
wntmte Rgv ivLjt wba©vwiZ cwigvY weji mythvM _vtK|
G¶¶t weji cwigvY mvaviY weji tPtq tewk ntj| tKvæúvwbi c¶
t_tK msthvM wew"Qböe Kiv nq bv| tKvæúvwbi Kvq
wmwKDwiwU wntmte RgvK...Z GB UvKvtK wmwKDwiwU
wWtcvwRU ejv nq|

wmwKDwiwU wWtcvwRtUi G UvKv RvKvZthvM mæú`|
wbmvtei gvwjtKi Rb Aek`B Gi RvKvZ w`tZ nte| tKbbv B"Qv
KtjB G UvKv K`vk Kiv hvq| tgvUK_v wmwKDwiwU

wW#cvwR#Ui UvKv th#nZz Ab"vb" RgvK...Z UvKvi g#ZvB ZvB
Ab"vb" UvKvi mv#_ wgwj#q GB UvKvil RvKvZ w`#Z n#e|
[dvZvlqv wnw>`qv, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 174 Avj evni"i& iv#qK, LÊ t
2, c,,ôv t 202, 206]

td→w· e"emvqx#`i RgvK...Z UvKvi RvKvZ

td→w· e"emvqxiv cÖ_#g tKv#úvwbi wbw`©ó RvqMvq UvKv
Rgv t`q| Zvici G RgvK...Z UvKv t_#K ax#i ax#i MÖvn#Ki wbKU
td→w· wewµ K#i| GLb G UvKv Zv#`i nv#Z K`vk nlqvi Av#MB
hw` RvKv#Zi el© c~Y© n#q hvq Zvn#j G RgvK...Z UvKvi
RvKvZ w`#Z n#e| hw` wKQy UvKv nv#Z K`vk nq Avi wKQy
UvKv tKv#úvwbi Kv#Q Rgv t_#K hvq Zvn#j| RgvK...Z UvKvi
RvKvZ w`#Z n#e| Avi th UvKv nv#Z G#m tM#Q tm UvKvi
RvKvZ tZv Ab"vb" UvKvi mv#_ wgwj#q nvi gZ w`#ZB n#e| D#j-
L` th, tKv#úvwbi Kv#Q RgvK...Z UvKvi td→w· wewµ K#i th jvf
n#e Zvi RvKvZ GLb w`#Z n#e bv| KviY tm jvf tZv GL#bv nqwb|
tgvUK_v tKv#úvwbi Kv#Q RgvK...Z UvKv wb#Ri Kv#Q iw¶Z
UvKvi g#ZvB| wbmvt#ei gvwjK tKv#bv e"emvqxi GK eQi c~Y©
n#jB tm UvKvi Dci RvKvZ diR n#e| [gvwmK Avj KvDmvi, tg
2008 msL`v, c,,ôv t 17-18]

tgvevBj tdv#bi µq-weµq

K`v#givhy³ tgvevB#ji µq-weµq bvRv#qh bq, Z#e...
µq-weµ#qi t¶#î kwiq#Zi GKwU wbqg n#jv, thme wRwbm
memgq wKsev tewki fvM mgq ,bv#ni Kv#RB e"envi Kiv nq
Ges hv Øviv ,bv#ni KvR Qvov Ab" tKv#bv fv#jv ev Rv#qh KvR
Kiv m#çe nq bv Zv µq-weµq nvivg l bvRv#qh|
Bmjvwg kwiq#Z tKv#bv cÖvYxi Qwe tZvjv ev A¹/₄b Kiv nvivg l
bvRv#qh| wKš' tKv#bv cÖvK...wZK `„k" ev cÖvYnxb e⁻—z
thgbÑ cvnvo-b`x, MvQcvjv, Zi"jZv, AvKvk-mgy`^a BZ"vw`i
Qwe tZvjv ev A¹/₄b Kiv nvivg ev bvRv#qh bq|
K`v#givhy³ tgvevBj Øviv th#nZz wb@cÖvY e⁻—z l cÖvK...
wZK `„#k"i w`i Qwel DVv#bv hvq ZvB Zvi µq-weµq bvRv#qh
bq| Z#e Zv#K bvRv#qh Kv#R e"envi Kiv#KB bv Rv#qh ejv n#e|
A_©vr Gi Øviv tKv#bv cÖvYxi Qwe DVv#bv#KB bvRv#qh ejv
n#e|
K`v#givhy³ tgvevBj µ#qi t¶#î Avgvi (tjL#Ki) civgk© n#jv,
cÖvYxi Qwe bv DVv#j| Lye tewk cÖ#qvRb bv n#j G ai#bi
tgvevBj tmU µq t_#K weiZ _vKvB fv#jv| KviY, nv#Zi Kv#Q

,bv†ni miÄgVw`_vK†j ,bvn n†q hvlqvUvB ^vfvweK| †Kbbv
 bd&m wKQy†Yi`Rb` mvay mVR†j| my†hvM †c†j ,bvn K†i
 †dj†Z cv†i| hLb ZLb wd†i †h†Z cv†i Avcb ^fv†e| GR†b`B bex
 BDmyd AvjvBwnm mvjvg e†jwQ†jb,

وَمَا أُبْرِئُ نَفْسِي إِنَّ النَّفْسَ لَأَمَّارَةٌ بِالسُّوءِ إِلَّا مَا رَحِمَ رَبِّي إِنَّ رَبِّيَ غَفُورٌ رَحِيمٌ
 (يوسف : 53)

Avwg Avgvi bd&m†K wb†`©v| g†b Kwi bv| KviY bd&m AwaK
 cwigv†Y Lvivc Kv†Ri wb†`©kcÖ`vbKvix, Z†e Avgvi ie hv†K ing
 K†ib, wbđq Avgvi ie AwaK †lgvKxj, AZxe `qvjy [m~iv BDmyd,
 AvqvZ 53]

ZvQvov kqZvb †Zv Avgv†`i cÖKvk` kÎ`| cvc KvR Kiv†bvi Rb`
 me©`vB †m gvby†li wcQ†b †j†M _v†K| ZvB AvR nq†Zv Avcbvi
 `„p GwKb Av†Q †h, Avcwb KL†bvB cÖvYxi Qwe Zzj†eb bv|
 wKš` K`v†givhy³ †gvevBj nv†Z _vK†j kqZvb nq†Zv GK mgq
 my†hvM †c†q Avcbvi Aš—†i GK_vī lqvm&lqvmv †X†j w`†Z cv†i
 †h, Av†i! `y'GKevi Qwe Zzj†j Ggb wK cvc n†e! `y'GKev†ii ,bvn
 †Zv Avjvnl †lgv K†ib!! ZvQvov Zvlevi `iRv †Zv †Lvjb Av†Q !
 ZvB GLb GKUz Qwe Zz†j bvl| c†i Avjvni Kv†Q †lgv †P†q wbl|

A_ev evmvq K`v†givhy³ †gvevBj _vK†j Avcwb nq†Zv cÖvYxi
 †Kv†bv Qwe Zzj†jb bv, wKš` Avcbvi cwiev†ii `ye©j Cgvblqvjv
 KvD†K w`†q kqZvb nq†Zv cÖvYxi Qwe †Zvjv†Z cv†i|

wcÖq cvVK-cvwVKv! Dc†iv³ Av†jvPbv Øviv Avwg †hK_vwU
 eySv†Z Pvw”Q Zvn†jvŃ †h†nZz ,bv†ni DcKiY bv _vK†j ,bv†ni
 mæfvebvl Kg _v†K ZvB K`v†giv †mU †gvevBjŃ hv w`†q †h
 †Kv†bv mgq Qwe †Zvjv hvq, Mvb †kvbv hvqŃ Zv µq Kiv ev
 wb†Ri Kv†Q ivLv †_†K weiZ _vKvB n†e eyw×gv†bi KvR|

ZvB Avev†iv ejwQ, GKvš— †VKv bv n†j, K`v†giv l wfwWl
 myweavhy³ †gvevBj †mU µq bv KivB †kªq Ges AwaK ZvKlqvi
 welq| Avjvn Avgv†`i mevB†K eySvi l Avgj Kivi ZvlwdK `vb
 Ki“b| Avgxb| [Bg`v`yj dvZlqv, LÊ t 4 c„ôv t 249 # Avj Avkevn
 lqv& bvhv†qi, c„ôv t 53 Rvlqvwni“j wdK&n, LÊ t 2, c„ôv t
 446 eyûm wd Kv hvqv wdKwnq`vn, LÊ t 1, c„ôv t 359 Avj
 evni“i& iv†qK, LÊ t 8, c„ôv t 202 Avīyii“j gynZvi, LÊ t 6, c„ôv
 t 391] i

Pywi l wQbZvBK...Z †gvevBj †mU µq Kiv Rv†qh †bB

AvRKvj †gvevBj †dv†bi e`envi AZ`waK nv†i e„w× cvlqvi Kvi†Y
 †gvevBj †mU Pywi l wQbZvB†qi NUbv Anin NU†Q| GLb †Kv†bv
 †Pvi ev wQbZvBKvix ev Zv†`i †Kv†bv †jvK hw` G ai†bi

tgvevBj t̄mU wew̄μ K̄i Zvn̄t̄j Āb̄"i Rb̄" t̄R̄b̄īb̄ B̄"QvK...Zfv̄t̄e
Zv μq Kiv Rv̄t̄qh n̄t̄e bv̄| Abyifcfv̄t̄e Kv̄t̄iv tgvevBj hw̄` nvwīt̄q
hvq Ges Ab̄" t̄KD t̄c̄t̄q Zv wew̄μ K̄i Zvn̄t̄j Zvl t̄R̄b̄īb̄ μq Kiv
Rv̄t̄qh n̄t̄e bv̄| [Avc Kv gvmv̄t̄qj AvDi Db Kv nj, LÊ t 2 c.,ôv t
113]

mvaviY t̄mU bvgx`vgx t̄Kv̄x̄úvwbi bv̄t̄g Pv̄jv̄t̄bvl bvRv̄t̄qh

Āb̄K mgq t̄`Lv hvq, ē"emvqxiv AwaK gybv̄dv jv̄t̄fi D̄īt̄k̄"
mvaviY I Kḡ`vgx tgvevBj t̄mU bvgx`vgx t̄Kv̄x̄úvwbi t̄hgb
bwKqv, m̄"vgms BZ̄"vw̄`i t̄j̄t̄fj jvwM̄t̄q tewk̄ `v̄t̄g wew̄μ K̄i|
Gfv̄t̄e GK t̄Kv̄x̄úvwbi gv̄j Ab̄" t̄Kv̄x̄úvwbi t̄j̄t̄fj w̄`t̄q wew̄μ Kiv
nvivg I bvRv̄t̄qh| KviY GīØviv gv̄byl̄t̄K t̄avKv t̄`lqv nq Ges
Ab̄"vqfv̄t̄e Āb̄"i gv̄j nvwZ̄t̄q t̄blqv n̄t̄"Q| Avjvn Avgv̄t̄`īt̄K G
t̄_̄t̄K t̄ndvRZ Kī"b| Avgxb| [gymwjg kwid, LÊ t 2 c.,ôv t 2]

tgvevBj t̄d̄vb t̄ wewea

Zvwj̄t̄e Bj&ḡt̄`i nv̄t̄Z tgvevBj!

Zvwj̄t̄e Bj&ḡ Z_v Qv̄īt̄`i Kv̄t̄Q tgvevBj ivLv t̄gv̄t̄Ul DwPZ bq|
t̄Kbbv Zv̄t̄`i Kv̄t̄Q tgvevBj ivLvi Øviv hZUv bv̄ jvf nq, Zvi t̄P̄t̄q
¶wZ nq K̄t̄qKk̄ _Y tewk̄| ZvB t̄Zv GK gb̄xl̄x ēt̄j̄t̄Qb̄Ñ ÒZv̄t̄j̄t̄e
Bj&t̄gi Kv̄t̄Q tgvevBj _vKvi A_©B n̄t̄jv, Zvi Zj̄t̄ei gv̄īv I
Ábv̄vR©̄t̄bi AvMÖn LZḡ n̄t̄q hvlqv Ges ax̄t̄i ax̄t̄i āYsm I
eiev̄w̄`i c̄t̄_ GwM̄t̄q hvlqv| myZivs Qv̄īvB Gevi wm̄x̄vš—
wbK& Zviv wK Ábv̄vR©̄t̄bi `ú,,nv wbt̄t̄kl K̄i āYs̄t̄mi w̄`t̄K
GwM̄t̄q hv̄t̄e? bv̄wK Ábv̄vR©̄t̄bi `ú,,nv evKx t̄īt̄L cÖK...Z Av̄t̄jg
nl̄qvi t̄Póv Kīt̄e?Ó

j¶ j¶ gv̄byl AvR wēt̄kl t̄Kv̄t̄bv cȪt̄qvRb QvovB t̄Kej d̄"vkb
wn̄t̄m̄t̄e tgvevBj ē"envi K̄i Āt̄_©i t̄P̄t̄q AwaK g~j̄"evb
wRwbm Ômgq' AcP̄t̄q wj̄ß| Av̄t̄¶̄t̄cī welq n̄t̄jv, Avgv̄t̄`i Zv̄t̄j̄t̄e
Bj&ḡ fvB̄t̄qivl GB gnv̄gv̄wi t̄_̄t̄K wbivc̄` bq| AvRKvj Zv̄t̄`i
Āb̄t̄Ki nv̄t̄ZB tgvevBj t̄d̄vb t̄`Lv hvq| t̄KD t̄M̄vc̄t̄b iv̄t̄L, t̄KD
cÖKv̄t̄k̄" ē"envi K̄i| A_P Avgvi eȳt̄S Av̄t̄m bv̄ t̄h, Bj&ḡ PP̄©̄vi
cÖwZ Mfxi ḡt̄bv̄wb̄t̄ēt̄ki mv̄t̄_ ÔtgvevBj PP̄©̄v' GKÎ nq
Kxfv̄t̄e? Z`ycwi GUv wbwðZ t̄h, Zv̄t̄j̄t̄e Bj&t̄gi Rb̄" GB Ôē—
zUv' cȪt̄qvR̄t̄bi Av̄lZvq c̄to bv̄| eis GUv Zv̄t̄`i Rb̄" GKUv
AwZwi³ wRwbm| ZvB Gi t̄cQ̄t̄b covi gv̄t̄b GK_vi mv̄¶̄" t̄`lqv
t̄h, Avwg Zv̄t̄j̄t̄e Bj&ḡ bB|

ZvB Zv̄t̄j̄t̄e Bj&ḡiv hw̄` wb̄t̄R̄t̄`i Kj̄"vY Pvq, Zvn̄t̄j Zv̄t̄`īt̄K

me©cÖ_g tgvevBj cwiZ`vM KiþZ nþe| cvkvcvwk me©cÖKvi
e`—Zv l cÖwZeÜKZv t_þK mæú~Y© gy³ nþq GKvMÖZvi
mvþ_ Bj&g PPv©q wbgMœ nþZ nþe| GQvov `xþbi mwVK eyS l
Bj&wg gq`vþb cvKv-tcv³ nlqvi Avkv Kiv hvq bv|

tgvevBþj tKviAvb wZjvlqvZ tiKW© Kiv

wjwLZ tKviAvþbi b`vq tKviAvb wZjvlqvZl WvDbþjvW wKsev
tiKW© Kiv Rvþqh| GþZ tKvþbv mgm`v tþB| Gi ûKzg Ab`vb`
tiKW©vþii gþZvB| Zþe hLb wZjvlqvZ Ab Kiv nþe ZLb Lye
gþbvþhvM mnKvþi wZjvlqvZ iþþZ nþe| Ggb þhb KLþbvB bv nq,
GKw`þK wZjvlqvZ PjþQ Avi Aci w`þK tþm Ab` KvþR e`—|
tKbbv Gifc Kiv wZjvlqvþZi Av`e cwicš`x KvR| [gvwmK Avj
KvDmvi, GwcÖj, 2008 msL`v, c,,ôv t 24]

tgvevBþj wjwLZ tKviAvb tiKW© Kiv

AþþK wjwLZ tKviAvb kwid ev Zvi Askweþkl WvDbþjvW Kþi
tgþgvwiþZ msi¶Y Kþi ivþL| Ggwbfvþe tKD tKD Avevi nvw`m
ev nvw`þmi UzKþivl `^xq tgvevBþj tþf Kþi ivþL| Gifc Kiv
Rvþqh| Zþe hLb Zv `Æxþb Avbv nq ZLb Lye fvþjv Kþi mZK©
vKþZ nþe hvþZ tKviAvb ev nvw`þmi mvþ tKvþbv aiþbi
þeAv`ex bv nq| þhgb, G Ae`vq ev_i`g ev tKvþbv bvcvK `vþb
hvlqv| DþjL` þ, tKviAvb kwid `¿xþb wKsev tgþgvixþZ _vKv
Ae`vq webv ARyþZ tgvevBj aiv ev `úk© Kiv hvþe| [dvZvlqv
kvgx, LÊ t 9, c,,ôv t 519 gvwmK Avj KvDmvi, GwcÖj, 2008
msL`v, c,,ôv t 24]

tgvevBj `Æxþb Qwe tþf Kiv

tgvevBþji þh Aþk bæ^i, bvg, tjLv BZ`vw` t`Lv hvq ZvþK
tgvevBj `Æxb ev wWmþc BDwbU eþj| AþbKþK t`Lv hvq
tgvevBj `Æxþb wbþRi Qwe, ev`Pvþ`i Qwe, eÜz-evÜeþ`i Qwe,
wcÖqRbþ`i Qwe ev Ab` tKvþbv cÖvYxi Qwe tþf Kþi ivþL| Gifc
Kiv mæú~Y© bvRvþqh| KviY kiwq IRi Qvov tKvþbv gvbyl ev
cÖvYxi Qwe DVvþbv þhgb ,bvn tZgwb tþf Kþi ivLvl ,bvn l
bvRvþqh|

tgvevBj `Æxþb Qwe tþf Kþi ivLvi AvþiKwU Lvivwe GB þh, Gi
Øviv Qwei cÖ`k©bx nq Ges Qwe Lyþj ivLv nq| hv ingþZi
tdþikZv AvMgþbi t¶þî Aš—ivq nþq `uvovq| nvw`m kwiþd
AvþQ,

H Nþi ingþZi tdþik&Zv cÖþek Kþi bv þhLvþb KzKzi ev cÖvYxi
Qwe _vþK|

Avi ˘Æxþbi QwewU hw` †Kvþbv gwnjvi nq Zþe †Zv ˘bvþni
 cwigvY Avþiv AþbK †ewk nþel †Kbbv Gþŋþl MvBþi gvnivgþi
 Rb˘ QwewU †˘Lv Ges Ab˘þi †˘Lvþbvi wfbœ ˘bvn nþel
 †gvUK_v †gvevBj ˘Æxþb †Kvþbv Ae˘˘vþZB gvbyl ev Ab˘
 †Kvþbv cÖvYxi Qwe †mf Kþi ivLv hvþe bv| [†evLvwi kwid, LÊ t
 2, c„ôv t 880 gymwjg kwid LÊ t 2, c„ôv t 200 dvZvlqv
 wnw˘`qv, LÊ t 5, c„ôv t 359 Avj evni“i& ivþqK, LÊ t 6, c„ôv t
 172 kvgx, LÊ t 9, c„ôv t 519 Avj gv˘Lvj Bebyj nvR, LÊ t 1,
 c„ôv t 273 ev˘vþqDm mvbvþq, LÊ t 1, c„ôv t 304]

†gvevBj ˘Æxþb AvqvZ, wRwKi ev G˘þjvi K˘vwjMÖvdx †mf Kiv

†gvevBj ˘Æxþb cweî †KviAvþbi AvqvZ, Avjvn ZvAvjvi bvg,
 wRwKi ev G˘þjvi K˘vwjMÖvdx †mf Kþi ivLv wVK bq| †Kbbv
 †ŋîweþkþl Gme gh©v˘vc~Y© wRwbþmi mvþ_ teqv˘we nþq
 hvlqvi mg~n mæfvebv ˘vþK| ZvQvov mvaviYZ †˘Lv hvq,
 †gvevBj Lye GKUv mæsvþbi mvþ_ e˘envi Kiv nq bv| eis Awak
 e˘envþii dþj hîZî ivLv nq| AþbK mgq †d~vþi, bxþP wKsev emvi
 ˘˘vþb ivLv nq| PvþR©i cÖþqvRþbl †Kvþbv †Kvþbv mgq bxþP
 ivLþZ nq| Z˘ycwi †gvevBj e˘enviKvix †gvevBj wbþq ev_i˘þg
 hvq, cvqRvgv ev c˘vþUi cþKþU ivþL| †gvUK_v, †þnZz ˘Æxþb
 ˘„k˘gvb Ae˘˘vq Gme mæsvwbZ e˘—zi mæsvb eRvq ivLv
 cyþivcywi mæfe nþq lþV bv, ZvB †gvevBj ˘Æxþb G˘þjv †mf Kþi
 ivLv DwPZ bq| [dvZvlqv wnw˘`qv, LÊ t 1, c„ôv t 50 kvgx, LÊ t
 9, c„ôv t 519]

g˘vþmþRi gva˘þg Qwe †cÖiY

g˘vþmþRi gva˘þg wewfbœ cÖvK...wZK ˘„k˘, dzj, dj ev Ab˘vb˘
 e˘—zi Qwe cvVvþZ †Kvþbv Amyweav †bB| wKš˘ gvbyl ev Ab˘
 †Kvþbv cÖvYxi Qwe cvVvþbv Rvþqh †bB| †Kbbv Gþŋþl
 cÖþqvRb Qvov Qwei e˘envi nþ˘Q| Avi QwewU hw` †Kvþbv
 MvBþi gvnivg gwnjvi nq Zþe †Zv c˘©vi ûKzg j•Nb Kivi ˘bvn
 nþel mvaviYZ †˘Lv hvq, G aiþbi Qwe hvi KvþQ cvVvþbv nþ˘Q
 †m †Zv †þLB, †mB mvþ_ Avþkcvþki Ab˘vb˘ cyi˘ll †þL| GþZ
 e˘vcKfvþe c˘©v j•Nþbi ˘bvn nq| ZvB G †þK weiZ ˘vKv AZ˘š—
 Ri˘wil [mnxn gymwjg, LÊ t 2, c„ôv t 200 Avj gv˘Lvj, LÊ t 1,
 c„ôv t 273]

†gvevBj Øviv Qwe †Zvjv ev wfwWI Kiv

†gvevBj Øviv †Kvþbv gvbyl ev cÖvYxi Qwe DVvþbv Ges Zv
 msiŋY Kþi ivLv mæú~Y© bvRvþqh l nvivg| Abyifcfvþe

tgvevBþji mvnvþh" wfwWI Kivl nvivg l bvRvþqh| gydZx kdx
in. eþjb, Kjþgi mvnvþh" thgb Rxe-Rš—zi Qwe AuvKv Rvþqh
þbB Abyifcfvþe þKvþbv tgwkþbi mvnvþh"l Qwe ^Zwi Kiv ev
þcÖþm Qvcv Rvþqh þbB| [Zvmfxi wK kiwq AvnKvg, c,,ôv t 61
kvgx, LÊ t 9, c,,ôv t 519 Dg`vZzj Kþvix, LÊ t 12, c,,ôv t 39]

wba©vwiZ mgþq LiþPi kþZ© tevbvm þNvIYv l Zvi ûKzg
eZ©gvþb gvþS gvþS cÖvq me K'Uv tgvevBj þKvæúvwb
wba©vwiZ cwigvY UvKv wiPvR© Kiþj Gi Dci GKUv AvKl©Yxq
tevbvm UK UvBþgi Advi t`q| Zþe Gþ¶þ Zviv AþbK mgq kZ©
Ryþo t`q th, GZW`þbi gþa" GB tevbvm UKUvBg LiP KiþZ nþe|
GLb cÖkœ nþjv, tgvevBj þKvæúvwb,þjvi Gaiþbi tevbvm
þNvIYv Kiv Ges MÖvnK KZ...©K Gifc tevbvm cÖvwßi Dþiþk"
wiPvR© Kivi ûKzg wK?

Avmþj tgvevBj þKvæúvwb,þjv MÖvnKþK ^í mgþq AwaK
tgvevBj e`envþi Døyx Kþi tewk gybv dv jvþfi Rb" G aiþbi Advi
w`þq \_vþK| GUv g~jZ MÖvnKþ`iþK cÖþjvfb t`Lvþbv Qvov Avi
wKQyB bq| thþnZz tgvevBj þKvæúvwb,þjvi kZ© _vþK,
wba©vwiZ tgqvþ`i wfZi tevbvm UKUvBg LiP KiþZ nþe,
Ab" _vq tevbvþmi myþhvM nvivþZ nþe| dþj MÖvnKiv eva" nþq
cÖþqvRþb AcÖþqvRþb K_v eþj GB tevbvm UKUvBg þkl Kþi|
GþZ wbtmþ`þn MÖvnþKi mgþqi AcPq l Aþ_©i Ace"q nq|
GQvov AcÖþqvRbxq K_v evZ©v Ges AwaKgvlvq K_v ejvi
Lvivwe tZv AvþQB| e`emvi Ggb cwjwm kwiqZ cQ>` Kþi bv|
ZvB tgvevBj þKvæúvwb,þjvþK G aiþbi Advi t`lv t`þK weiZ
_vKv DwPZ| nu"v, tevbvm hw` w`þZB Pvq Zþe Zv LiþPi Rb"
ch©vß mgql w`þZ nþe| hvþZ e`enviKvixiv AcÖþqvRbxq LiþP
eva" bv nq|

Gevi iBj MÖvnKþ`i welqwU| G e`vcvþi kwiqþZi `„wófw½ nþjv,
th MÖvnK GB Advi MÖnY Kþi cÖþqvRbxq KvþRB LiP Kiþe,
AcÖþqvRbxq K_v ejþe bv ev ejþZ eva" nþe bv Zvi Rb" G Advi
MÖnY Kiv Rvþqh| wKš' G Advi MÖnY Kivi KviþY hw`
AcÖþqvRbxq Kj KiþZ nq wKsev AþnZzK jx^v Avjvc RyoþZ nq
Zvnþj mgq l A_© AcPþqi ,bvn nþe| ZvB Ggb MÖvnþKi Rb" GB
Advi eR©b Kiv Ri"wi| [mnvqZvq, tgvevBj l mv¶vr : Av`ve l
gvmvþqjÑ gydwZ gynvæsv` Aväyj gvþjK]

mþe©v"P GmGgGmKvixþK cyi`vi cÖ`vb
AþbK mgq t`Lv hvq, wba©vwiZ tgqvþ`i wfZi mþe©v"P

GmGgGmKix†K †Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv †gvevBj †Kv‡vwb cyi˘<...Z K‡i
_v‡K| GB cyi˘<vi H e˘w³i Rb˘ MÖnY Kiv Rv‡qh †h cÖ‡qvR‡b
GmGgGm K‡i _v‡K| wKš˘ †KD hw˘ cyi˘<vi jv‡fi Avkvq webv
cÖ‡qvR‡b GmGgGm K‡i _v‡K Ges cyi˘<vil †c‡q hvq Zvn‡j Ggb
e˘w³i Rb˘ H cyi˘<vi MÖnY Kiv wVK n‡e bv| [m~Î t eyûm wd
Kvhvqv wdKwnq˘v gyAvQviv, 2/229 Kvihvex 2/420]

BbKvwgs K‡ji Dci cÖvß tevbum ^ea

evsjvwjsK, †UwjUK BZ˘vw˘ †Kv‡vwb BbKvwgs K‡ji Dci
tevbvm w˘‡q _v‡K| MÖvnK‡˘i Rb˘ GB tevbum MÖnY Kiv ^ea|
BbKvwgs K‡j wiwmfKvixi hw˘ †Kv‡bv LiP nq bv Z_vwc
tevbvm MÖnY Ki‡Z †Kv‡bv Amyweav †bB| †Kbbv G‡¶Î
mswkó †gvevBj †Kv‡vwb Avš—:ms‡hvM dx eve˘ Ab˘
†Kv‡vwb †_‡K wej †c‡q _v‡K| g~jZ †mwUi e„wxi j‡¶˘B
†Kv‡bv †Kv‡bv †gvevBj †Kv‡vwb Ggb myweav w˘‡q _v‡K|
ZvQvov †Kv‡bv †Kv‡vwb hw˘ Zvi MÖvnK‡˘i †Kv‡bv kZ©
ev KviY QvovB †Kv‡bv UKUvBg d«x †˘q Z‡e †mwUI MÖnY Kiv
Rv‡qh| GUv MÖvnK‡˘i Rb˘ evowZ myweav e‡j we‡ewPZ n‡e|
[m~Î t eyûm wd Kvhvqv wdKwnq˘v gyAvQviv, 2/229
Kvihvex 2/420]

WvDb‡jvW e˘emv wK Rv‡qh ?

eZ©gv‡b Ggb A‡bK e˘emvqx Av‡Qb hviv Kw‡vDUv‡ii
mvnv‡h˘ †gvevB‡ji g‡a˘ wewfbœ cÖKvi cÖvYxi Qwe,
wis‡Uvb, wgDwRK, Mvb, wfwWI BZ˘vw˘ WvDb‡jvW K‡ib Ges
G eve˘ Kv÷gvi‡˘i †_‡K wba©vwiZ nv‡i UvKv †bb| GB
WvDb‡jvW e˘emv bvRv‡qh Ges G ai‡bi WvDb‡jvW †_‡K
DcvwR©Z A_©I nvjvj bq| KviY Gme wRwbm WvDb‡jvW Kivi
Øviv wb‡Ri †Zv _bvn nqB, Dciš—z Ac‡ii wbKU _bv‡ni DcKiY
mieivn Kiv nq| Z‡e †Kv‡bv ^ea wPÎ, Rv‡qh wis‡Uvb,
evRbvwenxb MRj BZ˘vw˘ WvDb ‡jvW Kiv Rv‡qh Ges G †_‡K
DcvwR©Z A_©I nvjvj| [mwnn †evLvwi, LÊ t 1, c„ôv t 298
mwnn gymwĵg, c„ôv t 219 ki‡n beex, LÊ t 2, c„ôv t 29 Avj
evni“i& iv‡qK, LÊ t 8, c„ôv t 19 Av˘& `yi&i“j gyLZvi, LÊ t 6,
c„ôv t 55]

Kj wiwm‡fi myweav w˘‡q wewbgq †blqv

hv‡˘i †gvevBj †bB ev _vK‡j| wUGÊwU BbKvwgs †bB; we‡˘k ev
Ab˘ †Kv_vl †_‡K †˘vKvbxı †gvevB‡j Zv‡˘i †Kv‡bv Kj Avm‡j †m

MÖvnK t_#K wKQy UvKv wb#q _v#K| A_P G eve` t`vKvbx i GK UvKv LiP nq bv| G UvKv t#lqv wK t`vKvbx i Rb` Rv#qh? nu`v, G UvKv t#lqv t`vKvbx i Rb` Rv#qh I ^ea| tKbbv GLv#b t`vKvbx i tKv#bv LiP evn`Z bv t`Lv tM#j| Zvi tgvevBj tmU I jvBb e`envi n#`Q| tmB mv#_ Zvi e`q n#`Q mgq| ZvB tm G_#jvi b`vh` wewbgq wb#ZB cv#i| G tmev wd« w`#Z t`vKvbx eva` bq| hw` t`q Z#e Zv wfbœ K\_v| [gvwmK Avj KvDmvi, GwcÖj 2008 msL`v, c,,ôv t 22]

Kj wiwm#fi Av#Mi mg#qi wej t#lqv Rv#qh bq

mvaviYZ t`Lv hvq, Wvqvj Kivi cÖvq 10/15 tm#KÊ ev Zvil tewk mgq c#i Aci cÖvš— t\_#K tgvevBj wiwmf Kiv nq Ges wiwmf Kivi ci t\_#KB mgq MYbvi wnmve ii` nq| wKš` tKv#bv tKv#bv tgvevBj tKv#úvwbi tejvq Gi e`wZµg wbqgl cwijw¶Z nq| A_©vr Gme tgvevBj tKv#úvwbi wgwbU MYbvi wnmve wiwmf Kivi ci t_#K ii` bv n#q Wvqvj Kivi ci t\_#KB ii` n#q hvq| d#j wiwmf Kivi Av#M th mgqUzKz AwZevwnZ nq, tgvevBj e`emvqxiv MÖvnK t\_#K Zvi wej Av`vq K#i| A_P Kj wiwm#fi Av#Mi mg#qi wej t#lqv Rv#qh bq| tKbbv G#¶#i MÖvn#Ki mv#_ Pyw³ n#jv, Kj wiwmf Kivi ci t_#K hZ wgwb#Ui K_v n#e Zvi wej wb#e|

D#jL` th, eZ©gv#b Avgv#`i t`#k Wvqvj Kivi ci t\_#KB mgq MYbvi GB wbqgwU iaygvî wmwU#mj tgvevBj tKv#úvwbi t¶#iB t`Lv hvq| d#j evowZ myweav cvlqvi Rb` A#bK tgvevBj e`emvqx Zv#`i t`vKv#b wmwU#mj wmg e`envi K#i \_v#Kb| ZvB wmwU#mj wmg w`#q ^eafv#e e`emv Ki#Z PvB#j nq#Zv tgvevBj e`emvqx wb#RB Kj Ki#eb Ges Aci cÖvš— t_#K wiwmf Kivi ci m#½ m#½ mgq t`#L wb#q MÖvn#Ki nv#Z tgvevBj n`— vš—i Ki#eb| A_ev wZwb c,,_K wgwbUgvBÊvi ivL#eb hØviv wiwmf Kivi mgq t_#K wgwb#Ui wnmve Kiv n#e| A_ev Kj wWD#ikb Ackb t_#Kl tkl K#i tgvU mgq tR#b t#lqv th#Z cv#i| [m~iv wbm v : 29 gvwmK Avj KvDmvi, GwcÖj 2008 msL`v, c,,ôv t 22]

fzj bv#^v#i Kj P#j tM#j wej t`#e tK?

tgvevB#j th bv#^v#i t#dvb Kiv nq tm bv#^v#iB hvq| mwVK bv#^v#i wis Kivi cil fzj bv#^v#i P#j hvlqvi tKv#bv AeKvk t#B| ZvB fzj bv#^v#i P#j tM#j eyS#Z n#e wbðqB fzj bv#^v#i Wvqvj Kiv n#q#Q| GLb G fzj t`vKvbx i thgb n#Z cv#i tZgwb MÖvn#Kil

nþZ cvþi| t`vKvbxí fzj G nþZ cvþi th, tm nqþZv bvã^vi wUcvi mgq GKwUi cwieþZ© Ab`wU wUþcþQ| A_ev Ggbl nþZ cvþi th, MÖvnþKi gyL t_þK iþb t`vKvbx Zvi LvZvq bã^i wjLví mgqB fzj wjþLþQ| dþj tmLvþ t\_þK t`þL t`þL bã^i wUþc Wvqvj Kivi KviþY Zv fzj bvã^vþi Pþj tMþQ| Avi MÖvnþKi fzj G nþZ cvþi th, tm bvã^vi ejvi mgq fzj eþjþQ|

hvþnvK G t¶þl mgvavb nþjv, fzj hvi `vq Zvi| myZivs t`vKvbxí fzj nþj GB fzþji ¶wZ ZviB| ZvB tm MÖvnK t_þK G eve` tKvþbv wej wbþZ cviþe bv| Zþe fzj hw` MÖvnþKi nþq _vþK Zþe Zvi ¶wZc~iY ZvþKB w`þZB nþe| [gvwmK Avj KvDmvi, GwcÖj 2008 msL`v, c,,ôv t 22]

cieZ©x wgwbþUi 1/2 tmþKÊ nþj cyþiv wgwbþUi wej tþlqv Rvþqh

tdvb t`vKvbxiv mvaviYZ tgvevBj tKvãúvwb KZ©„K tNvwIZ cvj&m myweav MÖvnKþ`iþK t`q bv| Zviv wØZxq ev Z...Zxq wgwbU ii“ nþjB cyþiv wgwbþUi wej tþq| thgb tKvþbv MÖvnK Zvi cÖþqvRbxq K\_v tkl Kivi ci t`Lj, GK wgwbU GK tmþKÊ nþqþQ ev `yB wgwbU GK tmþKÊ nþqþQ| GgZve`vq t`vKvbxiv H MÖvnK t\_þK t`o ev AvovB wgwbþUi wej bv wbþq cyþiv `yB ev wZb wgwbþUi wej tþq| cvj&m myweav bv w`þq Gfvþe cyþiv wgwbþUi wej tþlqv t`vKvbxþ`i Rb` Rvþqh| tKbbv, tdivb e`emvqxþ`i Rb` tgvevBj tKvãúvwb KZ©„K tNvwIZ cvj&m myweav MÖvnKþ`i t`lqv Ri“wi bq| Zþe DËg nþjv, cvj&m myweav t`lqv| nu`v, hw` tm cvj&m myweav w`þZ bv-B Pvq Zvnþj DËg nþjv, mevi tPvþL cþo Ggb tKvþbv RvqMvq GKUz eo A¶i w`þq GK\_v wjþL ivLv th, GLvþb cieZ©x wgwbþUi GK tmþKÊ nþj cyþiv wgwbþUi wej tþlqv nq| Gifc wjþL ivLví dþj MÖvnK mgþqi cÖwZ tLqvj tiþL K\_v ejþe| Z\_vwc 1/2 tmþKÊ tewk nþq tMþj tmRb` cyþiv wgwbþUi wej t`lqv-tþlqv wbþq tKvþbv cÖKvi K\_v KvUvKvwUI nþe bv| [gvwmK Avj KvDmvi, GwcÖj 2008 msL`v, c,,ôv t 22]

tgvevBj KvW© wba©vwiZ g~j` t_þK Kg-tewkþZ weµq Kiv Rvþqh nþe wK?

eZ©gvþb t`Lv hvq wKQy wKQy e`emvqx wba©vwiZ g~j` t\_þK 2/4UvKv tewkþZ tgvevBj KvW© (˘Æ`vPKvW©) wewµ Kþib| thgb, 50 UvKvi KvW© 52 ev 54 UvKvq wewµ Kþib| Avevi tKD tKD wba©vwiZ g~j` t_þK wKQy Kgl ivþLb| thgb

300 UvKvi KvW© 290 UvKvq w`tq t`b| cÖkœ nþjv, Gifc Kiv wK Rvþqh ? GUv wK my` nþe ?

nu`v, Gfvþe Kg-tewkþZ tgvevBj KvW© wewµ Kiv Rvþqh| ZvQvov GUv my`l bq| tKbbv tgvevBj KvþW©i Mvþq th g~j` wjLv \_vþK tñUv g~jZ GKwU wba©vwiZ cwigvY AvDUþMvwqs tmev` Z_v tUwjþhvMvþhvM myweavi cÖwZwbwaZ; Kþi| Ab`vb` tmevi gZ GwUI GKwU tmev hv weµqþhvM`| myZivs KvþW©i Mvþqi `vg thþnZz UvKv bq ZvB Zv Kg tewkþZ wewµ Kiv my`l bq|

Zþe GLvþb GKwU j¶Yxq welq nþjv, tKvþbv tKvæúvwb t_þK tKvþbv cY` ev tmevi g~j` wba©vwiZ Kþi w`þj H wba©vwiZ g~þj`B wewµ Kiv DwPZ| Kg-tewk Kiv wVK bq| tKbbv GþZ evRvþi weifc cÖfve cþo Ges evRvþii `^vfvweK MwZ e`vnZ nq| [dvZûj Kv`xi, LÊ t 6, c,,ôv t 159 ZvKwgjvZz dvZwnj gyjwng, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 400]

fzj e`vþjÝ t kwiqþZi `„wóþZ

tKvþbv tKvþbv mgq t`Lv hvq, fzj KgvÊ t`lqvi KviþY ev KwæúDUvþii Î“wURwbZ Ab` tKvþbv KviþY Kvþiv Kvþiv tgvevBþj fzj e`vþjÝ `„wóþMvPi nq| thgb, e`vþjþÝ UvKv Kg _vKv mþÊ;| tewk t`Lvq wKsev e`vþjþÝ UvKv bv _vKþj e`vþjÝ DþV \_vþK| tKvþbv tKvþbv mgq tZv Ggbl nq th, e`vþjþÝ tKvþbv UvKv t`Lv hvq bv wVKB, wKš' Aþb`i KvþQ Kj hvq Ges `xN©¶Y K_vl ejv hvq|

Dcþi ewY©Z myþhvM MÖnY Kiv Kvþiv Rb` Rvþqh bq| A\_©vr wbþRi Rgv UvKvi tewk LiP Kiv wKsev e`vþjþÝ tKvþbv UvKv bv _vKv mþÊ;| tgvevBj e`envi Kþi UvKv LiP Kiv Rvþqh bq| tKD hw` Gifc Kþi _vþK Zvnþj ZvþK Kv÷gvi tKqvþi tdvb Kþi wKsev mivmwi nvwRi nþq GK_v AewnZ KiþZ nþe| ejþZ nþe, Avwg GZ wgwbu AwZwi³ K_v eþjwQ| Gi wej cwiþkvþai Rb` Avgvi KiYxq wK eþj w`b| AZtci Zviv thfvþe ejþe tñfvþe UvKv cwiþkva KiþZ nþe| Avi GB UvKv cwiþkvþai gva`þgB `vq gy³ nlqv hvþe| gþb ivLþZ nþe, thþnZz tKvæúvwb KvþQ e`eüZ Kþji UvKv tçŠuQvþbv mæçe ZvB GB UvKv m`Kv Kþi t`lqv hþ\_ó bq| [Avj evni`i ivþqK, LÊ t 8, c,,ôv t 109 LyjvmvZzj dvZvlqv, LÊ t 4, c,,ôv t 272 Avlyii`j gyLZvi, LÊ t 6, c,,ôv t 179]

wba©vwiZ weþji tPþq tewk wej Kiþj...

Kj Kiv wKsev th tKvþbv tmev cÖ`vþbi Rb` tgvevBj tKvæúvwb t_þK th cwigvY PvR© tNvIYv Kiv nq tñ cwigvY PvR©B KiþZ

n#e| Gi tewk Ki#Z cvi#e bv| †Kv#bv †Kv#úvwbi Rb" †NvwIz
Pv#R©i †P#q tewk PvR© Kiv ev †cv÷-†cB#W tewk wej Kiv
Rv#qh bq| tewk PvR© Ki#j Kv÷gvi †Kqv#i Rvbv#Z n#e|
†Kv#úvwbi KZ©„c¶ G fzj Rvb#Z cvi#j Zv Aek" B †kva#i wb#Z
n#e| hw` †kva#i bv †bq A\_©vr †Kv#bv bv †Kv#bvf#e hw`
MÖvnK#K Zvi AwZwi³ PvR© cwigvY †mev cÖ`vb bv K#i Zvn#j
†gvevBj KZ...©c¶ `vqx _vK#e Ges GRb" Zviv _bvnMvi n#e|
cwe† †KviAv#b Avjyn ZvAvjv e#jb,

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَأْكُلُوا أَمْوَالَكُم بَيْنَكُم بِالْبَاطِلِ إِلَّا أَنْ تَكُونَ تِجَارَةً عَنْ
تَرَاضٍ مِنْكُمْ [29] (النساء : 29)

†n Cgvb`viMY! †Zvgiv ci`úi m#šwZµ#g †h e`emv Ki Zv e`ZxZ
Ab#Kv#bv Dcv#q Ab`vqfv#e A#b"i gvj AvZ#mvr K#iv bv|
[m~iv wbm v t 29]

B>Uvi#b#U †gvevBj mvP© Kivi ûKzg

B>Uvi#bU n#jv wek|e`vcx Kw#úDUvi †bUlqvWk©s-Gi we`—„Z
cxwZ| B>Uvi#b#Ui myev#` mg`— we#k|i Kw#úDUvi _#jv GK
Awfbœ my#Zvq Muv_v n#q †M#Q| Kw#úDUv#i Kx †ev#W©
AvOy#ji mvgvb" `ú#k©B we#k|i GK cÖvš— †\_#K Z\_` Qy#U
hv#`Q Ab" cÖvš#—| Avevi Ab" cÖvš— †\_#K Z\_` Avm#Q G
cÖvš#—| B>Uvi#b#Ui Kv#Ri cwiwai †hgb †Kv#bv †kl †bB,
†Zgwb Gi ^ewk#ó"il wmgvbv wba©vwiZ †bB| ZvB B>Uvi#bU
Kx Ki#Q GB cÖ#kœi DËi †`lqv †Zv mnR wKš' B>Uvi#bU Kx Ki#Q
bv GB cÖ#kœi DËi †`lqv mnR bq| KviY B>Uvi#bU Kw#úDUvi
msµvš— mewKQyB Ki#Q wb#g#li g#a" | †gvUK_v, B>Uvi#bU
n#jv Z#_`i GK wekvj RMZ| GLv#b †hgb bvRv#qh e`—z Ges
`ywbqvi mKj Akxj wRwbm Av#Q †Zgwb fv#jv I `xwb wel#q
Rvbvil A#bK wKQy Av#Q| ZvB B>Uvi#b#Ui Dci e`vcKfv#e
†Kv#bv ûKzg Av#ivc Kiv hv#e bv| eis Gi ûKzg n#e e`enviKvix
wn#m#e| e`enviKvix hw` G †_#K bvRv#qh I A%œea wRwbm
mvP© K#iÑ PvB Zv Kw#úDUv#i gva`#g nDK ev †gvevB#ji
gva`#g nDKÑ Z#e Zv \_bvn n#e| Avi e`enviKvix hw` ^ea I
Rv#qh e`—z mvP© K#i Z#e Zv Rv#qh n#e| [eyûm dx Kv hvqv
wdKwnq`vn gyAvmviv, LÊ t 1, c„ôv t 359 iÿj gynZvi, LÊ t 6,
c„ôv t 350]

†g#gvix KvW© I WvUv K"vej µq-weµq Rv#qh

†h#nZz †g#gvix KvW© Ges WvUv K"ve#ji e`envi †¶† bvRv#qh
nlqv mywbw` ©ó bq ZvB G_#jvi µq-weµq| bvRv#qh bq| †Kbbv,

wbqg nþjv tKvþbv wRwbþmi e"envi t¶Î bvRvþqh nlqv mywbw`©ó bv nþj Zv µq-weµql bvRvþqh nq bv| tgþgvix KvþW© tKviAvby Kvwiþgi wZjvlqvZ, nvq`, bvZ, MRj, cÖvK... wZK `„k“, cÖvYnxb e—zi Qwe BZ`vw` msi¶Y Kiv thþZ cvþi| Avi WvUv K`veþji gva`þg KwæúDUvi t\_þK G aiþbi Rvþqh e`mieivn Kiv thþZ cvþi| G nþjv tgþgvix KvW© I WvUv K`vej e"envþii ^ea t¶Î| Avevi G `ywU e`i mvnvþh` Mvb, Qwe BZ`vw` bvRvþqh wRwbml msi¶Y Kiv hvq| Avi G nþjv G_þjv e"envþii A%œea t¶Î| tgvUK_v G `ywU e—z Rvþqh KvþRI e"envi Kiv mæþe weavq tgŠwjKfvþe G\_þjvi µq-weµql bvRvþqh bq| Zþe GK\_v Aek`B gþb ivLþZ nþe th, bvRvþqh wKQy Av`vb cÖ`vb ev msi¶þYi Rb` Gme e—zi e"envi mæú~Y©ifþc bvRvþqh| [Rvlqvwni“j wdKn&, LÊ t 2, c„ôv t 446 eyûm dx Kv hvqv wdKwnq`vn, LÊ t 1, c„ôv t 359 iļj gynZvi, LÊ t 6, c„ôv t 391] i

cY`mvgMÖxi t`vKvb t_þK cÖvß Qvo MÖnY Kiv Rvþqh

AvRKvj t`Lv hvq, tKvþbv tKvþbv cY`mvgMÖxi t`vKvb MÖvgxY ev evsjvwjsK wmg e"enviKvixþ`i Rb` cyþiv g~þj`i Dci wWmKvD>U t`lqv nq| thgb, ÔtcMvmvm myR tKvæúvwb`i tkvi“g t_þK tKvþbv RyþZv µq Kiþj MÖvgxY wmg e"enviKvixþ`i Rb` cyþiv g~þj`i Dci 10% Ô`vsKBD wWmKvD>U' t`q| Zv Gfvþe th, tµZv t`vKvb t_þK wbw`©ó bvæ^vþi g`vþmR cvVvþj tKvæúvwb t_þK GKwU wdiwZ g`vþmR Avþm| tmB g`vþmR t`vKvbxþK t`Lvþj tm 10% g~j` Qvo t`q| Gfvþe 500 UvKvi RyþZv 450 UvKvq cvlqv hvq| Avi 1000 UvKvi RyþZv cvlqv hvq 900 UvKvq| kwiqþZi `„wóþKvY t\_þK GB Qvo MÖnY KiþZ tKvþbv Amyweav tbB| GB Qvo MÖnY Kiv Rvþqh| GwU my` bq| tµZvi Rb` GB g~j`Qvo weþµZvi c¶ t_þK t`lqv nþ“Q eþj aZ©e` nþe| Avi weþµZvi Rb` t`^“Qvq `^Ztù,Z©fvþe wba©vwiZ g~j` nþZ wKQy Qvo t`lqv iay RvþqhB bq, cQ>`bxql eþU| [gvwmK Avj KvDmvi, RyjvB, 2008 msL`v, c„ôv t 8]

tevbvm UKUvBg e"envi Kiv ^ea

tgvevBj tKvæúvwb_þjv wewfbœ mgq wewfbœ Dcvþq MÖvnKþ`iþK tevbvm UKUvBg w`þq _vþK| thgb, 299 UvKv w`þq GKwU GKþUj wmg wKbþj 300 UvKvi tevbvm UKUvBg t`lqv nq| Ggwbfvþe evsjvwjsK ev lqvwi` wmg wKbþj mgg~þj`i

tevbvm UKUvBg t`lqv nq| wewfbœ mg†q †gvevBj
†Kvæúvwb,†jvi t`lqv GB tevbvm UKUvBg e`envi Kiv Rv†qh|
†Kbbv GUv g~jZ GK ai†bi g~j` n«v†mi †NvIYv| GLv†b wmg |
†NvwIz tevbvm DfqwU wewµZ cY`|

Abyifcfv†e gv†S g†a` †Kv†bv †Kv†bv †Kvæúvwb wbw`©ó
cwigvY wiPv†R©i Dc†il wbw`©ó cwigvY tevbvm UKUvBg
w`†q \_v†K| †KD †KD Avevi `Æ`vPKvW© wKb†j| tevbvm
UKUvBg t`q| GB tevbvm UKUvBgl e`envi Kiv ^ea| G†ZI my†`i
wKQy †bB| 300 UvKvi `Æ`vPKv†W©i Dci 10% UKUvBgm
e`v†j†Y 330 UvKv Rgv nq| GLv†b GK_v ejvi my†hvM †bB †h,
300 UvKvi cwie†Z© 330 UvKv †blqv n†`Q| eis GLv†b hv n†`Q
Zv n†jv, 300 UvKvi cwie†Z© 330 UvKv mgg~†j`i UKUvBg µq
Kiv n†`Q| hv†Z my` wKsev bvRv†q†Ri wKQy †bB|

Z†e D†jwLZ gvmAvjvq GK_vwU Lye fv†jv K†i g†b ivL†Z n†e †h,
tevbvm cvlqvi Avkvq AcÖ†qvRbxq Kj Kiv wKsev cÖ†qvRb
Qvov Kj K†i mg†qi AcPq Kiv †Kv†bv Ae`v†ZB Rv†qh n†e bv|
[†n`vqv, LÊ t 3, c„ôv t 75 iïj gynZvi, LÊ t 5, c„ôv t 18-19
dvZûj Kv`xi, LÊ t 6, c„ôv t 142]

†gvevBj †dv†b wfwWI †Mgm&

AvRKvj cÖvq me †gvevB†jB wfwWI †Mgm& †Ljvi †cÖvMÖvg
_v†K| Gme †Mg†mi wewfbœ aib Av†Q| h_v tÑ K) Ggb wfwWI
†Mgm †h,†jv†Z †Kv†bv RxeRš—zi Qwe _v†K bv| †hgb, wegvb,
ûÊv, †nwjK†vi, i†KU, †bŠhvb, mve†gwib, Mvox, RvnnR, P>`a,
MÖn, b¶Í BZ`vw`| Gme cÖvYnxb e`—z w`†q wewfbœ iK†gi
†Ljv nq| A_ev RxeRš—z n†j| Lye †QvU wKsev A`úó nlqvi Kvi†Y
bvK, Kvb, †PvL, gyL BZ`vw` eySv hvq hvq bv, eis G,†jv†K
†Kej bKkvi g†Zv g†b nq| wb†æv³ kZ© mv†c†¶ we†bv`b |
gvbwmK cÖkvš—jv†fi D††k` Gme wRwbm ev A`úó cÖvYx
w`†q ^ZwiK...Z wfwWI †Mgm †Ljv Rv†qh Av†Q| kZ©,†jv n†jv t
1. Zv†Z Ryqv _vK†Z cvi†e bv| 2. bvgvR bó n†Z cvi†e bv| 3.
ev>`vi nK bó n†Z cvi†e bv| 4. †jLv cov I Ri`wi Kv†R †Kv†bv
ai†bi weifc cÖfve co†Z cvi†e bv| 5. †Ljvq G†Kev†i we†fvi nlqv
hv†e bv|

Gme k†Z©i †Kv†bv GKwU kZ© Abycw`Z _vK†j| wfwWI †Mgm
†Ljv Rv†qh n†e bv|

L) Ggb wfwWI †Mgm †h,†jv†Z Rxe-Rš—zi Qwe `úó _v†K| Qwei
Kvi†Y Gme †Mgm †Ljv Ggwb†ZB Rv†qh †bB| Z`ycwi Dc†ii
kZ©vejxl hw` †mLv†b Abycw`Z _v†K Z†e †Zv †Kv†bv K_vB

tbB| [gvngyw`qv, LÊ t 17, c,,ôv t 318 Gg`v`yj gydZx, c,,ôv t 830]

tgvevBj t_†K Mvb ïbv ev tgvevBj w`†q Qwe †Zvjv

Mvb evRbv me©ve`vq bvRv†qh | nvivg| PvB Zv mivmwi ïbv nDK, wKsev Ab` †Kv†bv gva`†g ïbv nDK| †hgb, †gvevBj, †iwWI, †Uwjwfb, †Uc-†iKW©vi BZ`vw`| Mv†bi AcKvwiZv mæú†K© wewkó mvnvwe Aväyjn Beby gvmD` ivw`qvjvû Avbû e†jb, gvby†li Aš—†i Mvb KcUZv m,,wó K†i †hgb cvwb †¶Z†K De©i K†i| Abyifcfv†e we†kl cÖ†qvRb Qvov †gvevBj wKsev Ab` †Kv†bv Dcv†q †Kv†bv cÖvYxi Qwe †Zvjv| bvRv†qh | nvivg| Avjvn Avgv†i mevB†K Mvb-ev`, Qwe †`Lv | Qwe †`Lv †Zvjvmn hveZxq †Mvbv†ni KvR †\_†K †ndvRZ Ki`b| Avgxb| [Avey `vD` kwid KziZex, LÊ t 7, c,,ôv t 21 d†Zvqv†q kvgx, LÊ t 9, c,,ôv t 566 d†Zvqv†q gvngyw`qv, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 126 gvmvB†j †gvevBj, c,,ôv t 18]

†gvevB†j wµ†KU, dzUej BZ`vw` †Ljv †`Lv

cÖPwjZ †Ljva~jvi g†a` wµ†KU, dzUej, fwjej cÖwZwU †LjvB kwiq†Zi `,,wó†Z nvivg | bvRv†qh| ZvB Gme †Ljv mivmwi †`Lv †hgb nvivg †Zgwb †gvevBj, †Uwjwfb BZ`vw`†Z †`Lv| nvivg| cÖPwjZ †Ljva~jv,†jv bvRv†qh nlqvi KviY n†jv, Gme †Ljvi g†a` kwiq†Zi `,,wó†Z A†bK bvRv†qh w`K i†q†Q| Z†e bvRv†qh w`K,†jv eR©b K†i hw` Gme †Ljva~jv Kiv hvq Z†e Zv Rv†qh Av†Q| bvRv†qh w`K,†jv n†jvÑ

1. nvi-wR†Zi D†i†k` †Ljv hv†e bv| eis †Lj†Z n†e GKgvÎ kixi PP©v | gvbwmK cÖkvwš— AR©†bi Rb`| ZvQvov Rqx c¶†K hw` civwRZ c¶ n†Z †Kv†bv A\_©-mæú` †`lqvi kZ© \_v†K Zvn†j Zv Ryqvi Aš—f©y<sup>3</sup> n†q hv†e| Avi Ryqv n†jv RNb` ,bvn | nvivg|

2. kiwq mZ†ii wmgv†iLv j•Nb Kiv hv†e bv| D†jL` th, cyi`†li mZi n†jv, bvfx †i†L nuvUzi bxP ch©š—|

3. bvgvR, RvgvAvZ ev kwiq†Zi Ab` †Kv†bv wewa-weavb cvj†b †Kv†bv cÖKvi Î`wU n†Z cvi†e bv|

†gvUK_v D†jwLZ kZ©,†jv cvlqv †M†j G,†jv †Ljv†Z †Kv†bv Amyweav †bB| we†klZt Gme †Ljvi Øviv kvixwiK e`vqvgl nq| Avi kixi-`^v` wVK ivLvi e`vcv†i kwiq†Zi c¶ †_†Kl wb†`©k i†q†Q|

Z†e g†b ivL†Z n†e, Dc†i ewY©Z kZ© mv†c†¶ wµ†KU, dzUej

BZ`vw` tLjv Rvþqh nþj| Gme tLjv t`Lv Rvþqh tbB| PvB mivmwi tnvK, PvB tgvBj ev tUwjwfkþb tnvK| tKbbv Gi Øviv bvgvR BZ`vw`þZ MvdjZx Avþm| Z`ycwi tLjv PjvKvþj AþbK bvRvþqh Qwe l weÁvcb t`lqv nq hv t\_þK` „wó tdivþbv AþbK gykwKj| [Gg`v`yj dþZvqv, LÊ t 4, c„ôv t 257 dvZvlqvþq ivngvwbqv, LÊ t 2, c„ôv t 423 gvAvwidzj tKviAvb, LÊ t 7, c„ôv t 23]

webv AbygwZþZ Kvþiv K_v tgvBj tiKW© Kiv hvþe wK?

ivm~jyjn mvjvû AvjvBwn lqv mvjvg eþþQb, wmg gRwjþki K_v AvgvbZ| Kvþiv K_v tiKW© Kivi dþj thþnZz GB AvgvbZ msiw¶Z _vþK bv eis Zv Ab`þ`i KvþQ tčŠuQvi mg~n mæþvebv _vþK ZvB webv AbygwZþZ Kvþiv K_v tiKW© Kiv Rvþqh tbB| DþjL` th, tiKW©K...Z K\_v,þjv hw` Kþiv tMvcb K_v nq Zvnþj Zv Avþiv gvivZþK Aciva wnþmþe weþewPZ nþe| nu`v, hw` AvþM t_þKB Kvþiv K_v tiKW© Kivi e`vcvþi `úó ev tgŠb AbygwZ _vþK Zvnþj Zv tiKW© wmþ÷g tgvBj, tUc tiKW©vi ev Ab` tKvþbv Dcvþq tiKW© KivþZ tKvþbv t`vl tbB| Abyifcvþe hw` Kvþiv tejqv Ggb nq th, Zvi KvQ t\_þK FY tþlqv ci FYMÖnxZv Zvi mvgþb FþYi K\_v `^xKvi Kþi wKŠ` Aþb`i mvgþb `^xKvi Kþi bv, Zvnþj Zvi `^xKvþivw³ tMvcb nþj tiKW© Kiv Rvþqh AvþQ| [wZiwgwR kwid, LÊ t 1, c„ôv t 17]

tgvBj t_þK`xwb AvþjvPbv ïbv

tgvBj Øviv `xwb AvþjvPbv, nvq`, bvZ BZ`vw` ïbv Rvþqh| Zþe kZ© nþjv, ZvþZ tKvþbv cÖvYxi w`iwPÎ ev PjwPÎ _vKþZ cviþe bv| [gvmvBþj tgvBj t c„ôv t 21]

tKvþbv t÷kþb tgvBj PvR© Kiv

hw` tKvþbv e`w³ KvDþK we`vq t`lqv Rb` wKsev Ab` tKvþbv Dþlþk` GqviþcvU©, tijþ÷kb, evmþ÷kb BZ`vw` `vþb hvq Ges tmLvþb Zvi tgvBj PvR© t`lqv cÖþqvRb t`Lv t`q Zvnþj Zvi Rb` H t÷kþbi we`y`r Øviv tgvBj PvR© t`lqvþZ tKvþbv Amyweav tbB| tKbbv t÷kþb thme PvR©-cþq>U \_vþK, Zv t\_þK DcK...Z nlqv mvaviY AbygwZ mKþji Rþb`B _vþK| [`yii`j gyLZvi, LÊ t 10, c„ôv t 13]

tgvBj tðvþb weþq

Avgvþ`i t`þki AþbKþKB wewfbœ KviþY ˘^þ`þki mxgvbv tciwþq wfb& t`þk cvwo RgvþZ nq| hvcb KiþZ nq cÖevmx Rxeb| Gme cÖevmxþ`i mgm`vi Aš— tþB| Svþgjvil tkl tþB| cÖevþmi AmsL` mgm`vi gþa` weþqi welqwU Ab`Zg| tKbbv Kg©e`— Zv, covïbv, Avmv-hvlqvi e`qfvi, wegvþbi wUþKU Kivi RwUjZv BZ`vw` KviþY cvî I cvîxc¶ wgþj weþq wVKVvK KiþjB Zvr¶wYKfvþe t`þk Gþm weþq mæúbœ Kiv Zvþ`i cþ¶ AþbK mgq mæþe nþq lþV bv| A_P weþq Zvþ`i KiþZB nþe| ZvQvov cQ>`gZ cvî-cvîx tZv PvBþjB cvlqv hvq bv! cÖevmxþ`i Gme mgm`v weþePbv KþiB AwZ mæúªwZ tgvevBj tðvb ev tUwjþdvþb weþqi cÖPjb nþqþQ|

tgvevBj ev tUwjþdvþb weþqi t¶¶î mvaviYZ t`Lv hvq, weþq wVKVvK nþj wba©vwiZ w`þb cvî-cvîx Dfqcþ¶i AwffveK, ei-Kþb I DwKj-mv¶xiv `y't`þki `yy'wU tðvþbi cvþk Rþov nb| Zvici tðvþb GKc¶ CRve Z\_v weþqi cÖ—ve w`þj Aci c¶ Keyj Z_v cÖ—ve MÖnY Kþib Ges Dfq w`þki mv¶xiv Zv iþbb| GfvþeB weþq mæúbœ nq| ©

AvcvZ`„wóþZ tUwjþdvþb weþqþK AþbK mnR I myweavRbK gþb nq| weþ`k t_þK Avmv hvlqvi LiP euvþP| euvþP mgq| ZvQvov bvbv Svþgjvl Govþbv hvq| wKš' cÖK...Zcþ¶ tUwjþdvþb weþqþZ wKQy myweavi cvkvcvkw tekWQy Amyweavl iþqþQ| thgb AvBb Abymvþi mþ½ mþ½ weþqwU tþRw÷ª Kiv hvq bv| KviY tþRw÷ªi Rb` ei-Kþb DfqþK tþRw÷ª eBþq ˘^v¶i KiþZ nq| cvî-cvîxi Abycw`wZþZ ˘^v¶i Afvþe `ª“Z tiwRw÷ª Kiv Amæ þe nþq cþo| dþj eûgyLx mgm`vi Avk¼v Zxeª nþq DþV| thgb, tKvþbv KviþY th tKvþbv cþ¶i weþq A˘xKvi, mv¶xþ`i cþ¶ Aci c¶þK mbv³ KiþZ bv cviv, ˘^vgx-˘xi `xN©w`b t`Lv-mv¶vr bv nlqvq `væúZ`-Kjn cÖf...wZ|

Zþe Gme mgm`vi PvBþZ eo K\_v nþjv, Bmjvþgi `„wóþZ tðvþbi gva`þg weevn iþ nq bv| KviY Bmjvwg kwiqþZi weavb Abyhvqx weþq mwVK I iþ nlqvi Rb` ei-Kþb A_ev Zvþ`i DwKjþK weevþni gRwjþk mkixþi Dcw`Z_vKþZ nþe| tmB mvþ_ mv¶x wnþmþe Dcw`Z\_vKþZ nþe `yRb cyi“I wKsev GKRb cyi“I I `yy'Rb gwnjvþK| mnR K\_vq, weevn mwnn nlqvi Rb` weevþni gRwjþk Dfqc¶ I mv¶xþ`i Dcw`wZ kZ©| tðvþb weþqi t¶¶î thþnZz Gme kZ© cvlqv hvq bv ZvB tðvþbi gva`þg weevn iþ nq bv|

Aek` tðvþb weevn iþ nlqvi GKwU weKí cxwZ AvþQ| Zvnþjv, cvî ev cvîx wbþRi c¶ t\_þK tðvþbi gva`þg tKvþbv AvcbRb ev

Ab" tKv#bv tjuK#K DwKj evbv#e| D³ DwKj, `yy'Rb mv#xi
 mvg#b cÖ—ve tck Ki#eb| ZLb Acic# (cv# ev cv#x ev Zv#`i
 DwKj) Keyj Z_v cÖ—ve MÖnY Ki#eb| G#Z weevn n#q hv#e|
 KviY GLv#b Dfqc# (A_©vr ei ev e#ii DwKj Ges K#b ev K#bi
 DwKj) I mv#xM#Yi Dcw`wZ GKB gRwj#k cvlqv tM#Q| [Rv`x`
 tdKnx gvmvwqj, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 248 dvZvlqv#q gvngyw`qv, LÊ
 t 11, c,,ôv t 163 dvZvlqv#q wbRvwgqv, LÊ t 2, c,,ôv t 207]

tgvevBj tdv#b eÜZ; Kiv

tgvevBj tKv#úvwb, #jv cÖvqB wbR wbR MÖvnK#`i Kv#Q
 wewfbœ cÖKvi g`v#mR cvVvq| gv#S g#a" t`Lv hvq, tKv#bv
 tKv#bv tgvevBj tKv#úvwb MÖvnK#`i Kv#Q Ggb g`v#mR
 cvVvq hv#Z GKwU we#kl b#^i w`#q GK_v ejv _v#K th, bZzb
 eÜz wbe©vP#bi Rb" D³ bv#^v#i Wvqvj Ki"b|
 GB bv#^v#i Wvqvj K#i cyi"l-gwnjvi mv#_ eÜZ; Kiv hvq| wKš`
 Gfv#e eÜZ; Kiv DwPZ bq| tKbbv KvD#K bv t`#L iay K_v i#b
 eÜZ; Ki#j Gi cwiYwZ fv#jv bv nlqvi mg~n m#fvebv _v#K|
 Ggbl n#Z cv#i th, eÜZ; Kivi Rb" tKv#bv GKRB wg_v cwiPq
 w`j Ges cieZx©#Z tm-B Zvi bvbvwea #wZ ev aYs#mi KviY
 n#q `uvovj| Avi tg#q#`i mv#_ tZv Gfv#e K_v e#j mgq bó Kiv,
 eÜZ; Kiv bvRv#qh, nvivg I gvivZ#K _bv#ni KvR| ZvB cÖwZwU
 gymjgvb#K G Mwn©Z KvR t_#K Aek"B weiZ _vK#Z n#e|
 [gvmvB#j tgvevBj, c,,ôv t 35]

cvlbv`v#ii ZvMv`v t_#K euvPvi Rb" tgvevBj eÜ ivLv Rv#qh bq

m#g nlqv m#Ë;| FY cwi#kv#a Uvjevnbv Kiv Ryjyg I gvivZ#K
 Ab"vq| GB Uvjevnbv th tKv#bv Dcv#qB Kiv tnvK bv tKb meB
 bvRv#qh| thgb, t`B-w`w"Q e#j Ab_©K cvlbv`vi#K Nyiv#bv,
 ZvwiL w`#q H ZvwiLgZ UvKv w`#Z bv cvi#j Av#MB Zv#K bv
 Rvbv#bv A_ev tm thb thvMv#hvM Ki#Z bv cv#i tmRb"
 tgvevBj eÜ K#i ivLv wKsev tgvevBj tLv#v ti#L iay cvlbv`v#ii
 bv#^v#ii mv#_ m#úK© wQboe K#i ivLv ev wmg cwie©Zb K#i
 tdjv BZ"vw`| nu"v, FYMÖnxZv hw` mgqg#Zv FY cwi#kv#a
 Amg_© nq Zvn#j Zvi DwPZ n#jv, wb#RB cvlbv`v#ii mv#_
 thvMv#hvM K#i AZ"š— web#qi mv#_ mgq evwo#q tblqv| hw`
 cieZ©x Zvwi#LI FY cwi#kv#a tm AcviM nq Zvn#j Avevil wbR
 t_#KB thvMv#hvM K#i mgq tblqv| hv#Z cvlbv`vi we`ygvî
 t#ikvb bv nq Ges tm thb F#Yi UvKv cÖvw#i e"vcv#i c~Y©

Avk!— _v†K| tgvUK_v, t`bv`vi hw` wba©vwiZ mg†q FY
 Av`v†q AcviM nq, Zvn†j Zv†K cvlbv†`i mv†_ Ggb AvPiY Ki†Z
 n†e hv†Z †m †Kv†bv cÖKvi Kó bv cvq Ges Zvi g†b UvKv
 cÖvwßi e`vcv†i †Kv†bv m†>`n bv R†b¥| [gymwjg kwid, LÊ t 2,
 c„ôv t 18 ZvKwgjvZz dvZwnj gyjwng, LÊ t 1, c„ôv t 508
 gymbv†` Avng`, LÊ t 2, c„ôv t 18 AvDbyj gv'ey`, LÊ t 2,
 c„ôv t 129]

Djvgv†q †Kiv†gi nv†Z K`v†givhy³ tgvevBj

K`v†givhy<sup>3</sup> tgvevB†j K\_v ejv nvivg bq eis Zvi Ace`enviB
 nvivg| wKš' †h†nZz K`v†givhy<sup>3</sup> tgvevB†ji Ace`enviB †ewk n†q
 _v†K ZvB wewkó e`w<sup>3</sup>eM© Z\_v Djvgv†q †Kivg, gmwR†`i
 BgvG, Zvejx†Mi Avgxi, nv†dR l Zvwj†e Bj&g†`i Rb` G ai†bi
 tgvevBj e`envi bv KivB DwPZ| †Kbbv mvaviY gvbyl Zv†`i†K
 AbymiYxq g†b K†i Ges wewfbœ wel†q Zv†`i†K j¶` K†i| ZvB
 †Kv†bv Av†jg ev DPuy ch©v†qi `xb`vi †jvK†`i nv†Z hw`
 K`v†givhy<sup>3</sup> tgvevBj †mU \_v†K, hw`l wZwb fz†jl K`v†giv Ack†b
 hvb bv, Z_vwc mvaviY RbMY weåvwš—i wkKvi n†e| Zviv g†b
 Ki†e, K`v†givhy<sup>3</sup> tgvevBj e`env†i †Kv†bv Amyweav †bB|
 †Kbbv Av†jg†`i†KB K`v†givhy³ tgvevBj e`envi Ki†Z †`†LwQ|
 cÖ_†gB ejv n†q†Q K`v†givhy<sup>3</sup> tgvevB†ji mwVK e`env†i †Kv†bv
 ÔAmyweav' †bB| Amyweav n†jv Gi Ace`env†i| wKš' Ggb
 †Kv†bv mvaviY gvbyl nq†Zv Lyu†RB cvlqv hv†e bv, whwb
 K`v†givhy<sup>3</sup> tgvevBj e`envi K†ib A_P Gi Ace`envi A_©vr Gi
 Øviv KL†bvB wZwb Qwe Zz†jbwb wksev wfwWl K†ibwb|
 tgvUK_v, mvaviY gvby†li nv†Z K`v†givhy³ tgvevBj †M†j Zvi
 Ace`enviB †h†nZy n†q \_v†K ZvB †Kv†bv Av†jg ev `xb`vi †jv†Ki
 Rb` G ai†bi tgvevBj e`envi K†i mvaviY †jvK†K Zv wKb†Z
 Drmvn bv †hvMv†bvB DwPZ| e`—zZt K`v†givnxb tgvevBj
 e`envi KivUvB Zv†`i Rb` mǻšv†bi welq!
 BgvG gv†jK in. ej†Zb, Av†jg ZZ¶Y ch©š— cÖK...Z Av†jg n†Z
 cv†ib bv, hZ¶Y bv wZwb Ggb me Avg†ji cvew>` K†ib hv
 mvaviY gvbyl K†i bv Ges hv bv Ki†j †Kv†bv ,bvn nq bv|
 [Dm~jyj BdZv, c„ôv t 167]

tgvevBj †dv†b ZvjvK

hw` †Kv†bv e`w³ Zvi `¿x†K tgvevB†j ZvjvK †`q Ges c†i †m G
 K_v `^xKvil K†i †h, AvwgB ZvjvK w`†qwQ, Ab` †KD bq, Zvn†j
 Zvi `¿xi Dci ZvjvK cwZZ n†e| [dvZvlqv†q kvgx, LÊ t 4, c„ôv t

K"v#givhy³ tgvevBj t cvðv#Z"i hohšž

K"v#givhy³ tgvevBj cvðv#Z"i hohšž ^e wKQyB bq| t#mw`b
 `xb`vi t#vK#`i nv#Z K"v#givhy<sup>3</sup> tgvevBj t`#L `vi"Y Avd#mvm
 K#i GK MÖš'Kvi e#jwQ#jb, nvq! weÁvb Avgv#`i tKv_vq wb#q
 hv#`Q ? cvðv#Z"i weÁvbxiv KZ mycwiKwíZfv#e Ávgv#`i#K
 ,bv#ni w`#K tV#j w`#"Q!! wek|e"vcx Avš—R©vwZK
 hohšž Pj#QÑ gymjgvb#`i Cgvb ni#Yi lohšž, Avgj t\_#K wePy`Z
 Kivi lohšž| my-tKš#j ,bv#ni mvgMÖx Zz#j t`lqv n#`Q
 gymjgvb#`i nv#Z| wKš' nvq! Avgiv hw` Zv#`i myMfxi
 lohšž eyS#Z cviZvg!!

d#Uv tZvjv#K wcÖqbex mvjvju AvjvBwn lqvmvjvg nvivg e#j
 tNvIYv K#i#Qb| A_P AvRKvj gymjgvb#`i nv#Z nv#Z K"v#giv,
 wfwW| bexi Av`#i D#š#Ziv d#Uv tZvjvi hšž wb#q me©¶Y
 Ny#i teov#`Q! K"v#giv GLb gymjgvb#`i c#K#U c#K#U, nv#Z
 nv#Z Ges GUv th GKUv gvivZ#K ,bv#ni miÄvg tm Leil Zv#`i
 tbB!!

Av#iv eo cwiZv#ci welq n#jv, AvRKvj gymjgvbiv hLb tgvevBj
 µq Kivi Rb" gv#K©#U hvq ZLb Zv#`i cÖ\_g cQ>`B _v#KÑ
 K"v#giv tmU tgvevBj! nvq#i gymjgvb! G-B tZvgvi cQ>` !waK!
 kZ waK!! tZvgvi cQ#>`i Dci!!!

K~vm PjvKv#j tgvevB#j K_v ejv

tgvevB#j K_v ejv mivmwi K_v ejvi g#ZvB| ZvB wk¶K#`i DwPZ
 K~vm Kiv Ae`'vq tgvevBj eÜ ivLv| hv#Z K~v#mi tKv#bv ¶wZ
 bv nq Ges Qv#`i nK bó bv nq| Avjvn gvd Ki"b, Avwg Ggb
 A#bK wk¶K t`#LwQ, hviv K~vm Pjv Ae`'vq wis G#j tgvevBj
 wiwmf K#i `xN©¶Y K_v ej#Z _v#Kb| Zviv GKUz wPš—v| K#i
 t`#Lb bv th, Gi Øviv Qv#`i nK bó n#`Q Ges Awc©Z
 `vwqZ; cvj#b Î"wU n#`Q| A_P Avgv#`i AvKvwei#`i Rxebx ZvjvK
 Ki#j t`Lv hvq, K~vm PjvKv#j Zv#`i tKv#bv tgngvb Avm#j Lye
 cÖ#qvRb n#j Aí mg#q K_v tm#i wb#Zb Ges Gfv#e tMvUv gv#m
 tgngvb#`i mv#_ KZUzKz K_v ej#j Zv wn#me Ki#Zb| wn#me
 Kivi ci hw` t`Lv thZ, me wgwj#q Aa© w`#bi Kg n#q#Q Zvn#j
 Aa© w`#bi teZb wb#Zb bv| Avi hw` Aa© w`b ev Zvi tP#q
 tewk n#Zv Zvn#j c~Y© GKw`#bi teZb wb#Zb bv| myenvbvj-
 vn! Zuviv KZ DuPy ch©v#qi ci#nRMvi wQ#jb!! Avjvn
 Avgv#`i#Kl Zv#`i g#Zv ZvKlqv-ci#nRMvix bmxe Ki"b| Avgxb|

hv†nvK, Gevi c~†e©i K_vq wd†i Avwm| ejwQjvg, K~vm PjvKv†j †gvevB†j Kv†iv mv†_ K_v bv ejvB †k^aq| Avi hw` Lye †ewk cÖ†qvR†b GKvš— AcviM n†q ej†ZB nq, Zvn†j h\_vmx†e Aí mg†q K\_v †kl K†i wb†Z n†e| G e`vcv†i wnd&R wefv†Mi wk¶K†i†K Av†iv †ewk mZK© nlqv PvB| hLb Qv†iv cov †bv†e ZLb Zviv A†b`i mv†\_ †gvevB†j wKsev mivmwi K\_v ejv †\_†K weiZ \_vK†eb| †Kbbv cwei †KviAvb wZjvlqv†Zi mgq Pyc \_vKvi wb†`©k †`lqv n†q†Q| [Avj Bg`v` `šviK, 2008, c„ôv t 181]

gwnjv KZ...©K †gvevBj wiwmf Kiv

webv cÖ†qvR†b MvB†i gvnivg cyi“l†i mv†_ gwnjv†i K_v ejv Rv†qh †bB| ZvB N†i †Kv†bv cyi“l †jvK _vKv Ae`vq †gvevB†j †dvb Avm†j gwnjviv wiwmf Ki†Z cvi†e bv| Z†e nu`v, N†i †Kv†bv cyi“l bv _vK†j wKsev Ab` †Kv†bv we†kl cÖ†qvR†b gwnjv†i Rb` †gvevBj wiwmf Kivq Ges Ab_©K `xN© K\_v cwinvi K†i m†¶†c cÖ†qvRbxq K\_vevZ©v ejvq †Kv†bv †`vl †bB| Z†e †Lqvj ivL†Z n†e, K_v thb Aek`B big l gayi `^†i bv nq| [d†Zvqv†q kvgx, LÊ t 9, c„ôv t 530]

A†Uv wiwmf K†i ivLv Rv†qh Av†Q wK?

webv cÖ†qvR†b †gvevB†ji g†a` A†Uv wiwmf K†i ivLv wVK bq| KviY A†Uv wiwmf K†i ivLvi d†j Kv†iv wis fzjµ†g hw` GB bv^x^v†i P†j Av†m Zvn†j mv†_ mv†_ Zv wiwmf n†q Zvi UvKv KvUv hv†e| hv ÔAh_v A†b`i ¶wZ Kiv'i g†a` kvwgj nlqvi Kvi†Y wbw|x| Z†e nu`v, †KD hw` evievi wgmW&Kj w`†q wei<sup>3</sup> K†i A\_P Zvi mv†\_ wgmW&Kj †`lqvi e`vcv†i †Kv†bv Pyw<sup>3</sup> nqwb (A\_©vr Zv†K ejv nqwb th, †Zvgvi cÖ†qvRb n†j Avgv†K wgmW&Kj w`†e, AvwgB Kje`vK K†i †Zvgvi mv†\_ K\_v eje) Zvn†j Zvi wgmW&K†ji weo<sup>x</sup>^bv †\_†K euvPvi Rb` `^xq †gvevB†j A†Uv wiwmf K†i ivLv ev Zvi wgmW&Kj aiv Rv†qh Av†Q| [ `yii“j gyLZvi, LÊ t 2, c„ôv t 336]

Mfxi iv†Z Kj Kiv

eZ©gv†b †gvevBj †Kv^xúvwb_†jv hZ Advi w`†”Q Zvi AwaKvskB ii“ nq ivZ eviUv †\_†K| G my†hvM†K Kv†R jvMv†bvi Rb` †KD †KD ivZ eviUvi ci wKsev Av†iv Mfxi iv†Z cwiwPZRb†i Kv†Q †dvb K†i _v†K| A_P Avđ†h©i K_v n†jv, cqm v euvPv†bvi ZvwM†` GKwU evil tm ††e †`†L bv th, Avwg hvi Kv†Q Kj KiwQ wZwb nq†Zv GLb wek^avg wb†”Qb| Advi PjvKv†j Kj †`lqvi

Øviv Avgvi KqUv cqm̃v euvPte wVKB, wKš' Zvi †Zv Aviv†gi
wb`av f¹/₂ n†jv! c~e© cwiwPwZ wKsev AwaK NwbôZvi Kvi†Y
wZwb nq†Zv wKQy ejteb bv, wKš' ZvB e†j GKRB gvbyl†K
Gfvte Kó †`lqv wK DwPZ?

Avjvgv gydWZ gynvæš` kwd in. wj†L†Qb, Lye tewk cÖ†qvRb
Qvov Kv†iv bvgvR, Nyg ev Ri“wi Kv†Ri mgq †dvb Kiv Rv†qh
†bB| KviY Gfvte †dvb Kivi gva`†g Zv†K Hifc KóB †`lqv nq †hgb
Kó †`lqv nq, AbygwZ Qvov Kv†iv N†i cÖ†ek I Zvi ^vaxbZv
webóKi†Yi gva`†g|

†gvUK_v, †gvevBj †Kvæúvwb,†jvi Advi MÖnY Ki†Z wM†q Gfvte
hLb ZLb †dvb K†i gvbyl†K Kó †`lqv Aek`B cwinvi †hvM`|
ZvQvov Bkvi bvgv†Ri ci `ywbqvwe K\_vevZ©v ejv kwiqZ cQ>`
K†i bv| †hgb mvnve Avev evihv iv. e†jb, bex Kvwig mvjvjvû
AvjvBwn lqv mvjvg Bkvi bvgv†Ri c~te© Nygv†bv Ges Ckvi
bvgv†Ri ci (`ywbqvwe) K\_vevZ©v ejv AcQ>` Ki†Zb|

Zte hw` Kv†iv wbwðZ Rvbv _v†K †h, Avwg hvi Kv†Q Kj KiwQ
wZwb GLb RvMÖZ Av†Qb Ges Zvi mv†_ Gmgq K_v ej†j
†Kv†bv Amyweav nte bv Zvn†j Zvi Kv†Q Kj Kiv†Z †Kv†bv †`vl
†bB| Abyifcfvte †Kv†bv K_v hw` Ggb Ri“wi nq hv GLbB ejv
`iKvi Zte Zvl ejv†Z †Kv†bv Amyweav †bB| [gvAvwidzj
†KviAvb, LÊ t 6, c,,ôv t 394 wZiwgwh kwid, LÊ t 1, c,,ôv t 42]

`yógx K†il †gvevB†j KvD†K ûgwK †`lqv bvRv†qh

AvRKvj Avgv†`i mgv†Ri Kv†iv Kv†iv g†a` GKwU cÖeYZv j¶`
Kiv hvq †h, Zviv `yózwg K†i Ab`†K †gvevB†j ûgwK †`q wKsev
bvbvb K_v e†j fq †`Lvq| Aek` cieZx©%Z GB fq †Kv†bv bv
†Kv†bvfvte KvwU†q †`lqv nq ev †m wb†RB Abygvb K†i ey†S
†bq †h, GUv `yózgx K†i ejv n†q†Q| wKš' GLv†b j¶Yxq welq
n†jv, wKQy mg†qi Rb` n†j| †Zv GKRB gymjgvb†K A†nZzK
†c†ikvb I fxZ mš¿— ivLv n†jv| Zv†K †V†j †`lqv n†jv wPš—v I
D†Ø†Mi A%_ mvM†i! weNœ NUv†bv n†jv Zvi ^vfvweK Rxeb
hv†vq| ¶wZ Kiv n†jv Zvi cÖ†qvRbxq Kv†Ri| ZvQvov A†bK †¶†
†`Lv hvq, Zvi Avnvi wb`av ch©š— eÜ n†q hvq|

†h†nZz †Kv†bv gymjgvb†K Ah_v Kó †`lqv Rv†qh †bB, ZvB
`yózgx K†i Aí mg†qi Rb` n†j| KvD†K ûgwK w`†q ev fq †`wL†q
†c†ikvb Kiv Rv†qh bq| GUv gvivZ¥K ,bv†ni KvR|

nvw`m kwi†d Av†Q,

GKevi wKQymsL`K mvnvev†q †Kivg bex Kvwig mvjvjvû
AvjvBwn lqv mvjv†gi mv†_ mdi KiwQ†jb| cw_g†a` †Kv†bv

RvqMvq wek^av†gi mgq mdim¹/₂x†`i GKRb Nywg†q co†jb| AZtci Aci GK mvnvwe Nygš— mvnvwei mv†\_ ivLv iwk Avb†Z †M†j wZwb Nve†o †M†jb| ZLb ivm~jyjn mvjvju AvjvBwn lqv mvjvg ej†jb, †Kv†bv gymjgv†bi Rb` Aci gymjgvb†K fq †`Lv†bv Rv†qh †bB| [wgkKvZ, c,,ôv t 30]

A†nZzK A†b`i tgvevBj wUcvwUwc Kiv Rv†qh †bB

A†bK Avjvni ev>`v†K †`Lv hvq, Zviv A†b`i tgvevBj nv†Z wb†q wUcvwUwc ii` K†i †`q| d†j A†bK mgq tgvevB†ji wewfbœ †cÖvMÖvg DjU cvjU n†q hvq| thgb, wistUvb eÜ n†q fvB†e<sup>a</sup>kb Pvjy, mgq l ZvwiL cweeZ©b, †dvb eyK Davl! BZ`vw`| GB cwieZ©†bi d†j tgvevB†ji gvwjK†K A†bK †¶†i `vi`Y †c†ikvwb †fvM Ki†Z nq| †Kv†bv †Kv†bv mgq †Zv gvivZ¥K ¶wZil mæšyLxb n†Z nq| †Kbbv, bv †R†b Dëvcvëv wUcvwUwci d†j tgvevBj hw` bó n†q hvq Z†e †Zv Zvi Avw_©K ¶wZ n†jv| Avi hw` tgvevB†ji †dvbeyK ev †mLv†b †\_†K †Kv†bv Ri`wi bvæ^vi wW†jU n†q hvq Ges G Kvi†Y †m Kv†iv mv†_ mgqg†Zv thvMv†hvM Ki†Z bv cv†i Zvn†j Gi Øviv GKw`†K thgb Zv†K †c†ikvwb†Z co†Z nq †Zgwb Ab`w`†K Zvi bvbvwea ¶wZil n†Z cv†i|

A†bK mgq †`Lv hvq, †KD †KD †Lqvjx K†i tgvevBj †mU jywK†q iv†L| d†j †m Ab\_©K nqivwbi wkKvi nq| A\_P Ab\_©K KvD†K †c†ikvb Ki†Z nvw`m kwi†d wb†lavÁv G†m†Q| GK nvw`†m bex Kvwig mvjvju AvjvBwn lqv mvjvg ej†b, Ø†Zvgv†`i †KD thb †Ljv`Q†j `yózxg K†i Avcb fvB†qi jvwV bv †bq| hw` †KD wb†q \_v†K Z†e †m thb Zv wdwi†q †`q|Ó †gvUK_v, gymjgvb†K A†nZzK Kó †`lqv ev Zv†K †c†ikvb Kiv Rv†qh †bB| ZvB Zvi Kó ev †c†ikvwb nq, Ggb me KvR †\_†K Avgv†`i mevB†K Aek`B weiZ _vK†Z n†e| [wZiwgwh, LÊ t 2, c,,,ôv t 39]

GKB mv†_ KZevi wis †`lqv hv†e?

A†bK mgq †`Lv hvq, Ab` cÖvš— †_†K wiwmf bv Ki†j †dvbKvix G†Ki ci GK wis w`†ZB \_v†K| Gfv†e µgvMZ wis †`lqv †gv†UI DwPZ bq| Avm†j Zviv wbqg Rv†bb bv ej†B GgbwU K†i _v†K| wbqg n†jv, wZbevi ch©š— wis w`†q ¶lvš— n†q hvlqv| Zvl Gfv†e th, GKevi c~Y© wis †`lqvi ci hLb Aci cÖvš— †_†K wiwmf n†jv bv ZLb wØZxq evi wis †`lqvi c~†e© GKUz wPš—v K†i †blqv th, GLb Rvgv†Zi mgq bq †Zv ? A\_ev GUv Zvi Avivg ev Ri`wi †Kv†bv Kv†Ri mgq bq †Zv ? hw` DÊi Ônu`v' nq Zvn†j

ZLb Avi wis bv Kiv| Avi hw` DĖi Ôbv' nq Zvnþj 2/4 wgwbu
 weiwZ w`þq Avevi wis Kiv| hvþZ wZwb bvgvþR \_vKþj ev Ab`
 þKvþbv weþkl Ri“wi KvþR _vKþj G mgþqi gþa` Zv þ_þK dvþiM
 nþq tðvb wiwmf KiþZ cvþib| Gfvþe wØZxqevþil tðvb wiwmf bv
 Kiþj LvwbK weiwZ w`þq Z...Zxq evi wis Kiv| nu`v, Z...Zxq evi
 wis Kivi cþil hw` tgvevBj wiwmf bv nq, Zvnþj eySþZ nþe
 wZwb tgvevBj þ_þK `~þi AvþQb A\_ev Ggb Ae`vq AvþQb; þh
 Ae`vq tgvevBj wiwmf Kiv mæþe bq| ZvB Z...Zxqevþii ci Avi
 wis bv Kiv| Avmþj G welqwU ÔAbygwZ' tðlqvi gþZv| Kvþiv Nþi
 XzKvi mgq wZbevi AbygwZ Pvlqvi cil hw` AbygwZ bv cvlqv
 hvq ZLb þhgb wdþi Avmvi weavb, þZgwb tgvevBþj wis þ`lqvi
 þŋþl wZbevi ch©š— wis w`þq ZLb Avi wis bv þ`lqv PvB| Aek`
 GKvš— Ri“wi nþj wfbœ K_v| [dvZûj evix, LÊ t 11, c,,,,ôv t 33]

þKD K`vþgivhy<sup>3</sup> þmU Dcnvi w`þj...

c~þe© ejv nþqþQ þh, K`vþgiv þmU e`envi Kiv hw`l bvRvþqh
 bq, wKš' þþnZz G RvZxq þmU nvþZ _vKþj Gi Øviv ,bvn
 msNwUZ nþq hvlqvi mg~n mæþvebv _vþK ZvB mevBþK weþkl
 Kþi Avþjg mgvR l DPuy ZeKvi `xb`vi þjvKþ`iþK G aiþbi þmU
 e`envi Kiv þ_þK weiZ _vKv LyeB cÖþqvRb|
 AþbK `xb`vi þjvKþK hw` cÖkœ Kiv nq, fvB! Avcbvi nvþZ
 K`vþgiv þmU?! ZLb wZwb GB eþj Reve þ`bÑ ÔRbve! GB þmU
 þZv Avwg wKwbwb| GwU Avgvi fvB ev gvgv weþ`k þ_þK
 cvwVþqþQb'| GK_v ejvi Øviv wZwb GK_vB eySvþZ Pvb þh,
 þþnZz GB þmU wZwb wbþR µq Kþibwb ZvB Zvi Rb` GUv
 e`envi KivþZ þZgb þKvþbv Amyweav þbB! AþbþK Avevi
 wcÖqRþbi gb iŋvþ_©l Zvi wMd&U Kiv K`vþgiv þmU e`envi Kþi
 _vþKb| Av”Qv ejyb þZv, ,bvn þ_þK teuþP _vKv eo, bvwK fvB-
 eÜz l wcÖqRþbi gb iŋv Kiv eo?!
 wcÖq cvVK! Avcwb hw` ,bvn þ_þK teuþP _vKvþK eo gþb Kþib
 Ges þmB mvþ_ GUv Pvb þh, Avcbvi þ`Lvþ`wL Ab` þKD þhb
 ,bvþni gþa` bv wjß nq Zvnþj Avwg gþb Kwi, Avcbvi Rb` DwPZ
 nþe, GB þmU evRvþi wewµ Kþi K`vþgivwenxb þmU µq Kiv| Avj-
 vn AvgvþK l AvcbvþK ZvlwdK `vb Ki“b| Avgxb|

tgvevBj þhb d`vkb bv nq!

d`vkb nþjv mgþqi iwOb ifc| ZvB mgq e`jvþbvi mvþ_ mvþ_
 d`vkbl e`jvq| AvRKvj AþbþK tgvevBj e`envi Kþi d`vkb
 wnþmþe| hviv Gifc Kþi Zviv wbþRivl Rvþb þh, Zvþ`i tgvevBþji

†Kv†bv cÖ†qvRb †bB| Zey Zv†`i g†bi GKvš— evmbv, nv†Z GKwU my>`i †gvevBj †kvfv cvK! ZvB Zviv `vgx `vgx †gvevBj †mU nv†Z wb†q Ny†i teovq| th,†jvi g~j” cuvP nvRvi †_†K cuwPk nvRvi UvKv| A_P ev—e mZ” n†jv, †MvUv gv†m Zviv 10 UvKvi Kv†Ri K_vl e†j bv! g†b ivL†eb, Gfv†e gvbyl†K †`Lv†bvi Rb” Ges wb†Ri eoZ; Rv†ni Kivi Rb” †Kv†bv cqm v LiP Kiv Rv†qh †bB| gywg†bi Rvb-gv†ji gvwjK gnv civµgkvjx Avjvn| myZivs G,†jv†K Zvi gwR© †gvZv†eK e`envi Ki†Z n†e| Z†eB wZwb Lywk n†eb, ivwR n†eb Ges Gi wewbg†q Avgv†`i†K `vb Ki†eb Adziš— †bqv†Zi `vbÑ RvbœvZ| Avjvn Avgv†`i†K Zuvi ivwR-Lywiki D††k” hveZxq KvR mæúv`b Kivi ZvlwdK `vb Ki“b| Avgxb\

webv ARy†Z †KviAvb kwid †iKW©K...Z †gvevBj `úk© Kiv

webv ARy†Z †KviAvb kwid †iKW©K...Z †gvevBj `úk© Kiv Rv†qh Av†Q| GUv gvby†li teªB†Y (`š„wZ†Z) msiw¶Z †KviAv†bi g†Zv| †KviAvb kwid gyL`Kvixi teªBY †hgb webv ARy†Z aiv hvq, †Quvqv hvq, `úk© Kiv hvq wVK †Zgwb webv ARy†Z †KviAvb kwid †iKW©K...Z †gvevBj| `úk© Kiv Rv†qh Av†Q| Aek” †KviAvb kwi†di †Kv†bv AvqvZ hw` †gvevBj `Æx†b cÖ`wk©Z Ae`vq \_v†K Zvn†j webv ARy†Z H AvqvZ†K `úk© Kiv Rv†qh n†e bv| [Bg`v`yj dvZlqv, LÊ t 4, c„ôv t 245]

gvby†li mvg†b `¿xi mv†_ K_v ejv

`¿xi mv†\_ K\_v ejvi †¶†l wbwiwewj `vb te†Q †blqvB DËg| †Kbbv G†¶†l A†bK mgq Ggb K_vl gy†L G†m hvq hv `^vgx-`¿xi GKvš— †Mvcb K_v| Avi nvw`m kwi†d `^vgx-`¿xi †Mvcb K\_v Aci†K †kvbv†bvi e`vcv†i wb†lavÁv G†m†Q| GK nvw`†m wcÖqbex mvjvju AvjvBwn lqv mvjvg e†jb, wKqv†Zi w`b Avjvn ZvAvjvi wbKU me©vwaK N„wYZ H e`w³ †h Zvi `¿xi wbKU Mgb K†i Ges `¿xl `^vgxi wbKU Mgb K†i AZtci †m `¿xi †Mvcb welq cÖKvk K†i †`q| nu`v, hw` Ri“wi †Kv†bv K_v nq wKsev Ggb †Kv†bv K_v nq hv `^vgx-`¿xi †Mvcbxq †Kv†bv K_v bq, Zvn†j Zv A†b`i mvg†b ejv†Z †Kv†bv †`vl †bB| [wgkKvZ kwid t 276 c„ôv]

†gvevB†j †ivMxi †LuvR-Lei jlqv ev eyhyM©†`i Kv†Q †`vqv Pvlqv

tgvevBj AþbK KwVb KvR mnR KþiþQÑ GK_v þhgb mZ" †Zgwb meKvR tgvevBþj nq bv GK_vl mZ"| †Kbbv AþbK KvR Ggb AvþQ hv ^qs Dcw^'Z nþq KiþZ nq ev Kiþj AþbK tewk mvlqve cvlqv hvq| þhgb, tgvevBþji gva"þg tivMxi †LuvR-Lei †blqvq mvlqve AvþQ eþU, Zþe mivmwi nvwRi nþq †LuvR-Lei wbþj þh cwigvY mvlqve cvlqv hvþe iay tgvevBþji Øviv wbðqB Zv cvlqv hvþe bv| Abyifcfvþe eyhyM©þ`i KvQ †\_þK †`vqv †blqvi †¶þl tgvevBþji myþhvMþK MÖnY Kiv nq| hv KLþbvB mv¶vþZi eivei nþZ cvþi bv| ZvB þhme †¶þl mv¶vþZi wfbœ dwRjZ AvþQ, tgvevBþji myweav †cþq AjmZv Kþi Zv nvZQvov Kiv †gvþUI DwPZ bq| eis Gme †¶þl GKUz Kó Kþi nþj AwaK mvlqve jvþfi Rb" ^qs Dcw^'Z nlqv evÅbxq| Aek" cÖej B"Qv _vKv mþË;l mivmwi Dcw^'Z nlqv mæþe bv nþj tmþ¶þl tgvevBþji gva"þgB KvR Pvwjþq wbþZ nþe| †Kbbv †Kvþbv KvR GþKevþi bv nlqvi †Pþq wKQyUv nlqv AþbK fvþjv|

evievi wmg cwieZ©b AcQ>`bxq

AvRKvj GKvwaK wmg e"envi GKwU gvivZ¥K e"vwa nþq `uvwoþqþQ| GB e"vwai dþj GKw`þK þhgb Ab"þ`iþK wmgvnxb weiw<sup>3</sup> l bvbvwea †fvMvwš—i wkKvi nþZ nþ"Q †Zgwb GKvwaK wmg e"enviKvixþ`iþKl w`þZ nþ"Q wewfbœ iKg †LmviZ|

hviv GKvwaK wmg e"envi Kþib Zvþ`iþK cÖvq mgq AþbK Ri"wi cÖþqvRþbl †LuvR Kþi cvlqv hvq bv| GþZ evievi Kj KiþZ wMþq KjKvixþK cÖPyi mgq e"q Kivi cvkvvcwk AþbK †cþikvb nþZ nq| ZvQvov AþbK mgq Ggbl nq þh, cÖþqvRbUv g~jZ hvi KvþQ Kj Kiv nþqþQ Zvi, wKš' Kj Kþi mgqgþZv ZvþK bv cvlqvi KviþY Zvi weivU ¶wZ nþq hvq| hvi Rb" cieZ©xþZ© ZvþK AþbK Avdþmvm KiþZ nq|

GKvwaK wmg e"enviKvixiv mvaviYZ wewfbœ †gvevBj †Kvæúvwbi myþhvM MÖnY Kivi Rb" B Gifc Kþi _vþK| A_P Zviv Rvþb bv þh, GRb" Ab"þ`iþK Kx cwigvY nqivbx l Kó †cvnvþZ nq! ZvB GKvwaK wmg e"envi Kiv wVK bq| nu"v, †KD hw` GKvš—KiþZB Pvq, Zvnþj tm þhb GKvwaK †mUI e"envi Kþi| A_ev cwiwPZ gnþj Zvi me_þjv bvæ^vi w`þq ivþL| tmB mvþ\_ Gl Rvwbþq ivþL þh, GZUv †\_þK GZUv ch©š— Avgvi AgyK wmg Pvjy \_vþK| †gvUK\_v GKvwaK wmg e"enviKvixþ`iþK GK_v Lye fvþjv Kþi †Lqvj ivLþZ nþe þh, GKvwaK wmg e"envi Kivi KviþY Ab"þ`i þhb †KvþbvfvþeB †Kvþbv cÖKvi Kó bv nq|

tgvevBj tKvæúvwbi tevbum Advi!

tgvevBj tKvæúvwbi tevbum wewfbæ mgq wewfbæ cÖKvi tevbum Advi w`tq vþK| thgb, me©vwaK GmGgGm Kiþj ev GB cwigvY UvKv LiP Kíþj tMvþib Kþqb cvlqv hvte ev wm<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>vcyi ågY Kiv hvte BZ`vw`| Gþlþl kwiqþZi `„wófw¹/₂ nþjv, tKvþbv tKvæúvwbi tevbum Advi w`tq hw` ev`—weKB Zv w`tq vþK Zvnþj MÖvnþKi Rb` Zv tþlqv Rvþqh| tKbbv G tevbumwU g~jZ tKvæúvwbi cþ tþK Dcnvi `^ifc| Aek` hw` tKvþbv tKvæúvwbi gvbylþK iay tþvf t`Lvþbvi Rb` eo eo Advi t`q Ges ev`—te Zv bv t`q wKsev bvbv tKŠkj Kþi Zv Gwoþq hvq, Zvnþj Zv nte tauvKv l cÖZviYvi kvwgj| GK nvw`þm bex Kvwig mvjvþvû AvjvBwn lqv mvjvg eþþQb, hviv tauvKv t`q Zviv Avgvi `jz³ bq|

tgvevBj tðvþb K_v ejvi wbqg

tgvevBj K_v ejvi mgq cÖtg hv KiþZ nte Kvþiv KvþQ tgvevBj Kivi mgq me©cÖ_g AvcbvþK th welqwUi cÖwZ mweþkl tLqvj ivLþZ nte Zvnþjv Lye mZK©Zvi mvþ evUb wUcv, hvþZ fzj bæ^þi wUc bv cþo| GZ`&mþË;l Kþ XzKvþbvi Rb` tmÊ evUb wUcvi c~te© AvþiKevi bæ^i,þjv tPK Kþi tþlqv| Ggb thb bv nq, Avcbvi AmZK©Zvi `i“Y Kvþiv cÖþqvRbxq Nyg bó nþjv, tKvþbv Amy`-þivMx Kó tþj wKsev Ah_vB tKD wei³ nþjv|

mZK©Zv mþË;l fzj bæ^þi Kj Pþj tMþj

mZK©Zv mþË;l bæ^i wUcþZ fzj nþq tMþj Ges Ab` bæ^þi Kj Pþj tMþj Aek`B mþ¹/₂ mþ¹/₂ þlgv tPþq wbteb| ejteb, fvB! `ytwLZ| fzjekZt Avcbvi KvþQ Kj Pþj tMþQ| wKQy gþb Kiþeb bv|

hw` Avcbvi KvþQ Kvþiv Kj fzj Pþj Avþm

fzjekZt Kvþiv Kj hw` Avcbvi tgvevBj Pþj Avþm Zvnþj wei<sup>3</sup> bv nþq f`Zvi mvþ my>`ifvte fzþji welqwU ZvþK Rvwbþq w`teb| Ges Gfvte Rvwbþq t`lqvUvB nte Avcbvi Rb` DËg AvLjvþKi cwiPvqK| Avi hw` KjKvix e`w³ fzþj Kj Kivi Rb` Avcbvi wbKU `ytL cÖKvk Kþi Ges eþj thÑ ÔfvB! fzjekZt Avcbvi KvþQ Kj Pþj tMþQ| wKQy gþb Kiþeb bv' ZLb Avcbvil DwPZ ZvþK Ggb K_v ejv hØviv Zvi gb Lywk nþq hvq Ges fzþj Kj Ab`Í Pþj hvlqvi KviþY Zvi gþb ÔAb`þK Ah_v wei³ Kivi Rb` th AbyþkvPbv' m„wó nþqþQ Zv GþKevþiB cwi`vi nþq hvq| gþb ivLteb, gvbylþK

Avcbw hZfvte hZtewk kvwš— I Avivg tcŠuQv†Z cviṭeb, hZtewk Zv†K Lywk Ki†Z cviṭeb, gvby†li m^aóv gnvb Avjvn Avcbvi Dci ZZtewk Lywk nṭeb Ges ZZtewk mvlqve Avcbv†K `vb Kiṭeb|

Aek^ˆ Kv†iv e^ˆvcv†i hw^ˆ Rvb†Z cv†ib th, Avcbv†K wei³ I nqivwb Kivi Rb^ˆ B†^ˆQ K†iB Ah^ˆv tm is b^a^†ii wcQ†b c†o†Q Zte th †Kv†bvfvte G Ab^ˆvq KvR^ˆ†_†K Zv†K weiZ ivLvi †Póv Kiv iay Rv†qhB bq, DwPZI e†U!

tgvevB†j K_v ejvi mgq 2q ch©v†q hv Ki†Z nṭe

tgvevB†j K_v ejvi mgq mwVK b^a^†i Kj XzKv†bvi ci wØZxq th KvRwU Avcbv†K Ki†Z nṭe Zvn†jv, mvjvg Av^ˆvb-cÖ^ˆvb ce© tm†i ^ˆúófvte wb†Ri cwiPq †^ˆlqv|

cwiPq cÖ^ˆv†bi †¶†† me©^ˆv †Kej bvg ejvB h†_ó bq| eis thfvte cwiPq w^ˆ†j wiwmfKvix mn†RB wPb†Z cviṭeb tmfvteB cwiPq †^ˆlqv| thgb A†bK mgq wb†Ri bvg bv e†j wcZvi cwiPq w^ˆ†j wiwmfKvix mn†RB wPb†Z cv†ib| Avevi A†bK mgq †Q†ji cwiPq w^ˆ†jl wPb†Z mnR nq| tgvUK^ˆv thfvte wiwmfKvix AwZ mn†R KjKvixi cwiPq †c†q hvq tmfvteB cwiPq †^ˆlqv DwPZ| G†¶†† †Kv†bv ai†bi Qj-PvZzixi Avk^aq tblqv AZ^ˆš— wb^ˆbxq| bex Kvwig mvjvjvû AvjvBwn lqv mvjvg cwiPq cÖ^ˆv†bi †¶†† A^ˆúóZv†K LyeB AcQ^ˆ Ki†Zb| thgb GK nvw^ˆ†m mvnvwe Rv†ei iv. e†jb, GK^ˆv Avwg Avgvi wcZvi FY ms^ˆuvš— wel†q Av†jvPbv Kivi Rb^ˆ ivm~jyjn mvjvjvû AvjvBwn lqvmvjv†gi †L^ˆg†Z nvwRi n†q ^ˆiRvq bK Kijvg| ivm~jyjn mvjvjvû AvjvB lqv mvjvg wR†Ám Ki†jb, †K? Avwg ejjvgÑ ÔAvwg'| GZ^ˆk^ae†Y ivm~jyjn mvjvjvû AvjvBwn lqv mvjvg ej†jbÑ Avwg Avwg!!

ÔAvwg Avwg' ejvi mgq ivm~jyjn mvjvjvû AvjvBwn lqv vjv†gi fveLvv Ggb wQj th, Avgvi (cwiP†q cÖ^ˆv†bi †¶††) iay ÔAvwg' ejv wZwb AcQ^ˆ K†i†Qb| [tevLvwi, gymwjg, wgkKvZ, LÊ t 2, c^ˆ,ôv t 400]

ewY©Z nvw^ˆ†m ÔAvwg' ejvi gva^ˆ†g mv¶vrcÖv_x©i cwiPq my^ˆúó nqwb weavq ivm~jyjn mvjvjvû AvjvBwn lqvmvjvg iay ÔAvwg' ejv†K AcQ^ˆ K†i†Qb| Ges Gi gva^ˆ†g wZwb Gw^ˆ†K Bw¹/₂Z K†i†Qb th, cwiPq cÖ^ˆv†bi †¶†† †Kv†bv A^ˆúóZv^ˆvKv DwPZ bq| ZvB whwb †dvb Kiṭeb Zvi ^ˆvwqZi n†jv, wb†Ri my^ˆúó cwiPq †^ˆlqv|

cwiPq bv w^ˆ†q wKsev A^ˆúó cwiPq w^ˆ†q K_v ejv i^ˆi Ki†jl A†bK mgq wiwmfKvix†K wee^aZKi Ae^ˆvq co†Z nq| thgb, ai^ˆb †KD

Ab" Kv#iv tgvevBj t_#K tdivb Kij| G#ŋ#ŋ KL#bv t`Lv hvq, hvi tgvevBj t\_#K tdivb Kiv n#jv, Zvi b#^i IB e"w³i tgvevB#j tmf Kiv \_v#K| GgZve`vq tdivbKvix hw` wb#Ri my`úó cwiPq bv t`b Ges wiwmfKvix e"w³ hvi tgvevBj t\_#K Kj Avmj Zv#K g#b K#i K\_v ej#Z ii" K#ib Zvn#j wbdqB wZwb fzj cÖKvk cvlqvi ci weeªZ#eva Ki#eb| GLv#b whwb tdivb K#i#Qb wZwb hw` mvjvg ce© tkl K#i cÖ_#gB cwiPq c#e©i KvRUv my>`ifv#e t#m#i wb#Zb Zvn#j nq#Zv G Ae`vi m,,wó n#Zv bv|

tgvevB#j K_v ejvi mgq 3q ch©v#q hv Ki#Z n#e

tgvevB#j K_v ejvi mgq Z...Zxq ch©v#q Avcbv#K th KvRwU Ki#Z n#e Zvn#jv, wiwmfKvix Avcbvi Dwłó e"w³ wKbv Zv th tKv#bv Dcv#q wbwðZfv#e tR#b wb#Z n#e| KÉ`^i i#b wPb#Z Amyweav n#j cÖ#qvR#b wR#Ám K#i n#j| tR#b wb#q wbwðZ n#Z n#e th, wZwbB Avcbvi Dwłó e"w³| Ab`_vq Ggbl n#Z cv#i th, Avcwb wiwmfKvix#K Dwłó e"w³ g#b K#i K_v ej#Z ii" Ki#jb A_P c#i t`Lv tMj t#m Ab` e"w³| d#j wiwmfKvix thgb weeªZ nq tZgwb c#i tdivbKvix#Kl jw³⁄₄Z n#Z nq|

tgvevB#j K_v ejvi mgq 4_© ch©v#q hv Ki#Z n#e

mvjvg Av`vb cÖ`vb, my`ú÷ cwiPq `vb l Dwłó e"w³ m#ú#K© wbwðZ nlqvi ci PZz_© ch©v#q Avcbv#K hv Ki#Z n#e Zvn#jv, j#^v K_v ejvi cÖ#qvRb n#j t#mRb" AvbygvwbK th cwigvY mgq jvM#Z cv#i Zv D#jL K#i wiwmfKvix t_#K Zvi AbygwZ wb#q t#lqv| thgb, D`vniY`^ifc Gfv#e ejv th#Z cv#i th, fvB! Avwg Avcbvi mv#_ 4/5 wgwbu K_v ej#Z PvB| GLb Avcbvi my#hvM n#e wK ?

hw` wiwmfKvix my#hvM t`q Z#eB ej#Z n#e| Ab`\_vq wZwb Klb Aemi n#eb Zv tR#b wb#q t#mB mgq Kj Ki#Z n#e| GUvB n#jv f`ªZv| GUvB n#jv K_v ejvi ,i"Zic~Y© Av`e|

cvwK`—v#bi kiwq Av`vj#Zi mv#eK cÖavb wePvicwZ Ges eZ©gvb we#k|i L`vZbvgv Av#jg Avjvgv ZvKix Dmgvbx `vgvZ evivKvZzûg e#jb, Avgvi wcZv Avjvgv gydWZ kwd mv#ne in. ej#ZbÑ eZ©gv#b gvbyl#K Kó t`lqvi GKwU hšž Avwe®<vi n#q#Q| hvi bvg tdivb| GwU Ggb GK hšž hvi gva`#g Ab`#K hZ B"Qv Kó t`lqv hvq| thgb tKD Kv#iv Kv#Q tdivb K#i `xN© Avjvc Ry#o w`j| A_P t#m GKevil tLqvj Kij bv th, Avwg hvi Kv#Q tdivb Kijvg t#m GLb tKv#bv Ri"wi Kv#R e`— t#bB tZv? Zvi GLb j#^v K_v ejvi g#Zv mgq Av#Q tZv ?

GB gbxlx Zvi AgiMÖš' Zvdmxþi gvþidzj þKviAvþb Avþiv eþjb, þdvb Kivi Av`emg~þni gþa" GwUI GKwU Av`e þh, Kvþiv mvþ_ hw` jx^v K\_v ejþZ nq Zvnþj Zvi KvþQ eþj þblqv DwPZ þh, Avgvi GKUz`xN© Avjvc AvþQ| GþZ AvbygvwbK GZ wgwbu mgq jvMþZ cvþi| hw` Avcwb GLb Aemi \_vþKb Zvnþj GLbB eje| Avi hw` GLb e""— _vþKb Zvnþj GKwU mgq eþj w`b ZLb K\_v eþj wbe| Avjvgv gydwZ ZvKjx mvþne eþjb, AveÿvRvb G Av`emg~n wjþL Gi Dci Avgjl Kþi þMþQb| [`ymi" þKv ZvKjxd gZ& wRþq, c,,ôv t 37]

þgvUK_v, cÖwZwU þdvbKvixþK GK_v fvþjv Kþi þLqvj ivLv AZ""š — Ri"wi þh, Avwg hvi mvþ_ GLb K_v eje Zvi e""—Zvi cwigvb KZzUzK? weþkl Kþi eo l gnvb e"w³þ`i mvþ\_ K\_v ejvi mgq G welþqi cÖwZ tewk j¶" ivLv `iKvi| KviY e"w³ hZ eo Zvi mgq ZZ g~j"evb| Avi Zvþ`i g~j"evb mgq AþþK bó Kiþj| AvLjvK Z\_v DbœZ Pwiþîi KviþY Zviv Zv cÖKvk Kþib bv| wKš' Avgiv AþþKB wbe©ywxZvi KviþY GUvþK myþhvM gþb Kwil`iay Zv-B bq, AþbKþK þZv G wbþq Me© Kþi ejþZ þ`Lv hvq þhN Avwg AgyþKi mvþ_ cÖvqB jx^v jx^v K_v ewj!

Avdþmvm! Zviv hw` Avmj e"vcviUv eySZ!! tmB mvþ\_ Zviv hw` GK_vwUI Abyaveb KiþZ cviZ þh, eoþ`i mgq bó Kiv gvþb þMvUv RvwZþK ¶wZMÖ" Kiv| Avjvn ZvAvjv Avgvþ`i mevBþK eySvi ZvlwdK`vb Ki"b| Avgxb|

þgvevBþj K_v ejvi mgq 5g ch©vþq hv KiþZ nþe

þgvevBþj K_v ejvi mgq 5g ch©vþq hv KiþZ nþe Zvnþjv, þh Dþîþk" Avcwb þdvb KþiþQb Zv mvwRþq ,wQþq ga"g AvlqvþR`úó Kþi ejv| Avcbvi AvlqvR þhb Aek"B KK©k ev GZ DuPy bv nq hØviv wiwmfKvixi Kó ev weiw³i Dþ`³K nq| Avevi GZ Avþ"— l þhb bv nq þh, K_v eySvB KóKi nq| eis Avcbvi K_v nþe, f`³Zv l kvjxbZvi mvþ\_ nvwmgyþL, ü`qMÖvnx fw½þZ|

cvj&þmi myweav þblqvi Rb" ev GK wgwþþUi gþa" me K_v þkl Kivi Rb" AþþK þgvevBþj GZ `³"Z K\_v eþjb þh, AþbK mgq wKQyB eySv hvq bv| wKsev eySv þMþj| fzj eySv nq| Gi dþj þdvb Kivi Dþîk"B þKej wedþj hvq bv, AþbK þ¶î þdvbKvix ev wiwmfKvix A\_ev KLþbv KLþbv DfqþKB bvbvwea ¶wZi mæšyLxb nþZ nq| hv AbvKvw•¶Z l`ytLRbK|

Dæšyj gywgbxb Avþqkv ivwh. eþjb, ivm~jyjn mvjvju AvjvBwn lqvmvjvg þZvgvþ`i gþZv GKmvþ\_ wgwjþq K\_v ejþZb bv| eis wZwb K\_v ejþZbN`úó Kþi, c,,_K c,,_Kfvþe| dþj Dcw"Z

th tKD Zvi K_v mnþRB gyL´ Kþi wbþZ cviZ| [kvgvþqþj wZiwgwR t 18]

mvnvwe Avbvm ivwh. eþjb, ivm~jyvn mvjvju AvjvBwn lqv mvjvg (AþbK mgq) K_vþK wZbevi ejþZb| thb tk³vZviv K_vwU fvþjvfvþe eyþS wbþZ cvþi|

msL´vq Kg nþjl wKQy msL´K tþvK Ggb AvþQ hvþ`i gyL t\_þK `y'GKwU evK´ ibvi mvþ_ mvþ_ Zvþ`i Aewkó Ri´wi K\_vUzKz ibvi AvMÖnl Avi evKx\_vþK bv| c¶vš—þi wKQy tþvK Ggb cvlqv hvq hvþ`i webq-bg³Zv, ejvi fw½, kã l evþK´i e`envi GZB my>`i l wPËvKl©K nq th, Zvþ`i mvþ\_ K\_v ejþj gb Lywk nþq hvq Ges Avþiv tewk K\_v ejþZ gþb B”Qv RvþM| Ggb tþvK tþþj Zvþ`i KvQ t_þK wkþL tþlqv `iKvi th, K_v Kxfvþe ejþZ nq!

tgvevBþj K_v ejvi mgq meþkþl hv KiþZ nþe

tgvevBþj K_v ejv tkl nlqvi ci meþkþl AvcbvþK hv KiþZ nþe Zvnþjv, mvjvg w`þq K\_v mgvß Kiv| Gþ¶þl whwb tðvb KþiþQb wZwbB mvjvg w`þeb| GUvB wbqg| Zþe wiwmfKvix hw` AvþM mvjvg w`þq t`q Zþe tðvbKvix iay DËi w`þeb| ZvþK Avi cybivq mvjvg t`lqv cÖþqvRb tþB|

DþjL´ th, K_v tkl nþq hvlqvi ci mvjvþgi c~þe© tðvbKvix ev wiwmfKvix hw` iKwiqv Av`vq ev t`vqv wnþmþe Avjvn nvþdh, RvhvKvjvn, ab`ev` BZ´vw` eþj Zvnþj ZvþZ t`vþli wKQyB tþB| tgvUK\_v, me©þkl evK´ mvjvg nþZ nþe| AþbþK iay Dcþiv³ evK´, þjvi th tKvþbv GKwU w`þqB K_v tkl Kþib; mvjvg eþjb bv, GUv wVK bq|

tgvevBj tðvþb K_v ejvi Avþiv wKQy wbqg

mvjvþgi Reve tkl nlqvi c~þe© jvBb tKþU w`þeb bv AþbKþK t`Lv hvq, tgvevBþj K_v ejvi t¶þl cÖþqvRbxq K_v tkl nlqvi ci mvjvg iþb ev mvjvg w`þq mþ½ mþ½ jvBb tKþU t`q| Gifc Kiv tgvþUI DwPZ bq| tKbbv GþZ mvjvg `vZvþK mvjvþgi DËi iwbþq t`lqv hvq bv| A_P mvjvg `vZvþK mvjvþgi DËi iwbþq t`lqv Ri´wi|

Avgvi gþb nq, tKD tKD ÔwgwbU tkl nþq wMþq GLbB bZzb wgwbU ii´ nþq hvþe'Ñ tgvevBj `¿xþb G Ae´v cÖZ´¶ Kþi GgbwU Kþi\_vþKb| A\_©vr mvjvþgi Reve bv iþb ev bv w`þqB jvBb tKþU t`b| wKš´ gþb ivLþeb, kwiqþZi tKvþbv wbþ`©k cvjb ev GKwU mybœZ Av`vþqi cÖwZ`vb `ywbqvex G mvgvb´ ¶wZi tPþq nvRvi nvRvi ,Y tewk jvþfi| Avgvi wek|vm, mvjvþgi

Reve iwbq̄q t`lqv Ri“wiÑ GB weavb cvjb Kivi wbq̄Z tKD hw`
`ywbqvi mvgvb“ ¶wZ tḡb tbq Zvn̄j `qvgq gnvb Avjvn Zv̄K
`ywbq̄v̄ZB Gi wewbḡq ĀbK tewk Rvhv w`teb| Avi Av̄Liv̄Z
tZv Gi Adziš— mvlqve _vK̄teB| Avjvn Avgv̄t`īK eySvi ZvlwdK
`vb Ki“b| Avgxb|

eōt`i mv̄t_ K_v ejvi mgq Av̄M t̄dvb ivL̄teb bv

eo I m̄x̄švwbZ e“w³t`i mv̄t_ K_v ejvi mgq Avcwb KL̄bvbB
Av̄M jvBb tK̄tU w`teb bv| tKbbv Gifc Kiv f`ªZv I Av`tei
cwicš`x| GUv thb Ggb n̄jv th, Avcwb Ges tKv̄bv m̄x̄švwbZ
e“w³ K_v ejvi Rb“ tKv_vl GKwîZ n̄jb AZtci cȪq̄vRbxq K_v tkl
n̄q tM̄j Avcwb Zv̄K t̄mLv̄b t̄iLB Av̄M D̄V P̄j tM̄jb|

f`ªZvi mȳthvM bv t̄blqvB f`ªZvi cwiPq!

ĀbK mgq t`Lv hvq, tKD tKv̄bv m̄x̄švwbZ e“w³i Kv̄Q t̄dvb
Kij| wKš` Zv̄K t̄cj bv| c̄i G m̄x̄švwbZ e“w³ hLb Zvi tgvevB̄j
wgmW&Kj t`L̄Z t̄t̄jb ev Ab“ tKv̄bv fv̄te eyS̄Z cvījb th,
tKD Zv̄K t̄dvb K̄iwQj ZLb wZwb mvaviYZ f`ªZvi LvwZ̄iB
Kje“vK K̄i _v̄Kb| Ḡt¶̄t̄ cÖ_g t̄dvbKvixi DwPZ wQj jvBb tK̄tU
w`t̄q cybivq t̄dvb Kiv| f`ªZvi mȳthvM wb̄q m̄x̄švwbZ e“w³ ev
eōt`i Ôe“vK Kiv Kj' wiwmf Kiv wVK bq| Aek“ Kv̄iv mv̄t_
eÜZz̄i ev m̄x̄úK© _vK̄j wfbœ K_v|

KvD̄K tW̄K t`lqvi Rb“ thfv̄te ejv DwPZ

KvD̄K tW̄K w`t̄Z ejvi Rb“ LyeB bgªZv I f`ªZvi mv̄t_
my>̄ifv̄te Abȳiva Kiv DwPZ| thgb, Gfv̄te ejv th̄Z cv̄i th,
fvB! AgȳKi mv̄t_ Avgvi GKUz K_v wQj| hw` Avcbvi nv̄Z mgq
_v̄K Zvn̄j tḡt̄nievbx K̄i Zv̄K GKUz tW̄K w`t̄j Lye fv̄jv
n̄Zv|

tW̄K w`t̄Z ejvi Rb“ Ggbfv̄te ejv DwPZ bq hØviv ûKzg eySv
hvq| Ggbfv̄te f`ªfv̄te ejvi cil tKD hw` tKv̄bv Amyweavi Kv̄iY
tW̄K w`t̄Z AcviMZv cÖKvk K̄i Z̄te t̄mRb“ gb¶̄zbœ nlqv ev
tW̄K w`t̄Z cxovcxwo Kivl wVK bq| eis GgZve`vq wiwmfKvixi
Kv̄Q LeiUv ēj w`t̄jB fv̄jv nq| ḠZ nq̄Zv Zvi Rb“ myweav
n̄te| wZwb mgqḡZv mȳthvM K̄i LeiUv ēj w`teb| nu“v,
wēkl tKv̄bv Amyweav bv _vK̄j wiwmfKvix hw` GKUz Kó K̄i
t̄dvbKvixi Kvw•¶̄Z t̄jvKwŪK tW̄K t`b Zvn̄j Aek“B wZwb
mvlqv̄tei AwaKvix n̄teb| Aek“ Ḡt¶̄t̄ Aētn̄jv K̄i webv Kv̄iY
tW̄K bv t`lqvi tKv̄bv mȳthvM t̄bB| hv mvaviYZ wewfbœ

Awdm-eq ev wc,G'iv Kfi _v#K| Z#e GLbB tW#K w`#Z
 wiwmfKvixi tKv#bv MÖnY#hvM" Amyweav _vK#j tdivbKvix#K
 agK bv w`#q my>`iflvq cieZ©x#Z tdivb Kivi Rb" e#j w`#eb|
 A#bK mgq tdivbKvix ÔAgyK e"w³i mv#_ Avgvi Nwbô m#úK©
 Av#Q'Ñ GK_v e#j wiwmfKvix#K w`#q Dwłó e"w³#K tW#K Avb#Z
 eva" K#ib| g#b ivL#eb, Gifc Kivl Ab"vq l _bv#ni KvR| tgvUK_v,
 G#¶# Kvd#K Kó t`lqv thgb DwPZ bq, tZgwb Ae#njv Kivl wVK
 bq| ZvB Dfqc#¶i Rb"B wbR wbR `vwqZi#ev#a D³/₄xweZ nlqv
 Ges `vwqZi cvj#b m#Pó nlqv Ri"wi| G#Z Df#qi KóB jvNe n#e|

hw` Ab" mgq tdivb Ki#Z e#j

Kvd#K KL#bv tdivb Ki#j tKv#bv Amyweavi Kvi#Y tdivbKvixi
 mv#_ wiwmfKvixi K_v bv-ejvi c~Y© GLwZqvi Av#Q| tKbbv
 tKv#bv IRi _vK#j mv¶vrcÖv_©x#K wdwi#q t`lqvi AbygwZ
 kwiqZ w`#q#Q| tmB mv#_ AbygwZ bv t#j mv¶vrcÖv_©x#Kl
 wd#i hvlqvi wb#`©kl w`#q#Q| myZivs Kvd#K hw` c#i tdivb
 Ki#Z ejv nq Zvn#j GUv Zvi Ab"vq n#e bv| ZvB G#¶# tdivbKvixi
 DwPZ n#jv, Zvi cÖwZ tKv#bvifc Lvivc aviYv tcvlY bv Kfi c#i
 my#hvM g#Zv tdivb Kiv| PvB tm hZ mvaviY tjkB tnvK bv
 tKb|
 Aek" tKv#bv IRi bv _vKv Ae"vq tKv#bv gymjgvb hw` Avcbvi
 mv#_ K_v ej#Z Pvq Zvn#j Zv#K K_v ejvi my#hvM t`lqv Avcbvi
 KZ©e" | iay ZvB bq, IRiwenxb Ae"vq tdivbKvix e"w³ Avcbvi
 mv#_ K_v ejvi AwaKvil iv#L| ZvB webv Kvi#Y Zvi mv#_ K_v bv
 ejv ev c#i tdivb Ki#Z ejv AbywPZ KvR|

fz#j Pvc c#o Avcbvi tgvevB#j Kj P#j G#j

A#bK mgq t`Lv hvq, tgvevBj wiwmf Ki#j Ab" cÖvš— t_#K tKD
 tKv#bv K_v e#j bv| Gfv#e 10/15 tm#KÊ AwZevwnZ n#q tM#j
 eyS#eb, B"QvK...Zfv#e G KjwU Kiv nqwb| eis te#Lqv#j Pvc c#o
 Kj n#q tM#Q| ZvB tgvevB#ji gvwjK#K Avw_©K ¶wZ t_#K
 euvPv#bvi Rb" ZvovZvwo jvBb tK#U w`#eb| GUvB n#jv wbqg,
 GUvB n#jv ^bwZK `vwqZi|

Gme t¶# A#bK#K t`Lv hvq, wiwmf Kfi PycPvc e#m _v#K!
 `yB/Pvi/`k wgwbu P#j tM#j jvBb Kv#U bv| wKQyw`b Av#M GK
 fvB eo Me© Kfi Avgvi Kv#Q ej#b, GK e"w³ MZivZ `kUvq
 Avgvi Kv#Q tdivb Kfi| wKš' tKv#bv K_v e#j bv| Avwg jvBb tK#U
 bv w`#q Nywg#q cwo| tkl iv#Z D#V t`wL, GLbl jvBb Pvjy
 Av#Q! Avwg `yózwg Kfi ZLbl jvBb KvwUwb| AZtci 24 N>Uv

AwZevwnZ nlqvi ci mKvj 10Uvq Avwg jvBb †K‡U †`B !!
 wcÖq cvVK-cvwVKv! ejyb‡Zv, GUv †Kvb& ai‡bi ^bwZKZv Avi
 †Kvb& ai‡bi gvbeZv? †cv÷ †cBW ms‡hvM nlqvi Kvi‡Y H e`w³
 nq‡Zv †mw`b e`vcviwU eyS‡Z cv‡iwb| wKš' gvm †k‡l Zvi wej
 hLb 8/10 ,Y †ewk Avm‡e ZLb Zvi Ae`vUv Kx `uvov‡e!! A_P
 wiwmfKvix e`w³ B‡"Q Ki‡jB Zv‡K G gvivZ‡K ¶wZ †_‡K
 euvPv‡Z cviZ|
 g‡b ivL‡eb, B"Qv K‡i †Kv‡bv gymjgv‡bi ¶wZ Kiv Rv‡qh †bB|
 ZvB G ai‡bi KvR †_‡K weiZ _vKv mevi Rb` Ri"wi|

Djvgv‡q †Kiv‡gi mv‡_ †hfv‡e K_v ej‡eb

bex-ivm~jM‡Yi ci f,c,,‡ô wePiYKvix mg`— gvby‡li g‡a` me
 PvB‡Z gh©v`vevb I m‡švwbZ gvbyl n‡jb Djvgv‡q †Kivg|
 GKRb Av‡jg I GKRb MvB‡i Av‡jg A_©vr whwb Av‡jg bb Zv‡i
 `y'R‡bi g‡a` gh©v`vi e`eavb KZ †ewk Zv ^qs bexwR mvjvj-
 vû AvjvBwn lqv mvjvg e‡j †M‡Qb| wZwb e‡j‡QbÑ Av‡j‡gi
 gh©v`v Av‡e‡i Dci GZ †ewk †hgb c~wb©gv ivw‡Z P‡>`ai
 gh©v`v Ab`mKj b¶‡‡ Dci| GKUZ wPš—v K‡i †`Lyb, Av‡e` Z_v
 Bev`ZKvix Avjvnqjv e`w³i †P‡q GKRb Av‡j‡gi gh©v`v hw`
 GZ †ewk nq Zvn‡j mvaviY gvbylÑ hviv Bev`Z-e‡>`Mx K‡i bv
 ev Ki‡j| ZZUv K‡i bvÑ Zv‡i †P‡q GKRb Av‡j‡gi gh©v`v I
 m‡švb KZ †ewk n‡e?! wKš' GZ`&m‡Ë| Avgiv A‡bK mgq
 mivmwi ev †gvevBj †dv‡b Djvgv‡q †Kiv‡gi m‡½ K_v ejvi mgq
 Zuv‡i DuPy gh©v`v I m‡šv‡bi cÖwZ †Lqv ivwL bv| eis eÜz-
 evÜe‡i mv‡_ †hfv‡e K_v ewj Zuv‡i m‡½I †mfv‡e K_v ewj|
 A‡bK mgq Djvgv‡i mvg‡b nvZ †b‡o K_v ewj, wb‡Ri K_v‡K
 Zv‡i K_vi Dci cÖvavb` w`‡Z †Póv Kwil GgbwK gv‡S g‡a` GZ
 †Rv‡i K_v ewj †h, Avgv‡i K_vi Avlqv‡R Zuv‡i K_v Pvcv c‡o
 hvq| g‡b ivL‡eb, Gfv‡e K_v ejv Av`e cwicš'x Ges Avgv‡i Rb`
 weivU eo ¶wZi KviY| cwe‡ †KviAv‡bi m~iv ûRyiv‡Zi 2bs
 Avqv‡Z Avjvn ZvAvjv e‡jbÑ

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَرْفَعُوا أَصْوَاتَكُمْ فَوْقَ صَوْتِ النَّبِيِّ وَلَا تَجْهَرُوا لَهُ بِالْقَوْلِ
 كَجَهْرِ بَعْضِكُمْ لِبَعْضٍ أَن تَحْبَطَ أَعْمَالُكُمْ وَأَنتُمْ لَا تَشْعُرُونَ ﴿٢﴾ (الحجرات : 2)

Òtn Cgvb`vbiMY! †Zvgiv bexi KÉ-^‡ii Dci †Zvgv‡i Kô-^i
 DuPy K‡iv bv Ges G‡K Actii mv‡_ †hfv‡e DuPy-^‡i K_v ej Zuvi
 mv‡_ †mifc DuPy-^‡i K_v e‡jv bv| G‡Z †Zvgv‡i Avgj wböj
 n‡q hv‡e A_P †Zvgiv †Uil cv‡e bv|Ó

G AvqvþZi e"vL"v cÖmþ½ gydwZ kdx mvþne in. gvAvþidzj
 †KviAvþb eþjb, †Lv`vfxi" AvþjgMY thþnZz bexMþYi DĖim~wi
 ZvB Zuvþ`i gRwjþm DuPy`^þi K_v ejvl D³ wbþlavÁvi AvlZvq
 cþo| ZvB Zuvþ`i mvþ\_ GZ DuPy`^þi K_v ejþe bv hvþZ Zuvþ`i
 AvlqvR Pvcv cþo hvq| [gvAvwidzj †KviAvb t 8/101]
 †gvUK_v, Djvgvþq †Kivþgi mvþ_ K_v ejvi mgq webq-bgªZv l
 fªZvi mvþ_ Ggbfvþe K_v ejþZ nþe hvþZ Zvþ`i mygnvb
 gh©v`v GZÜzKz xvb bv nq| PvB †gvevBþj nDK PvB mivmwi
 nDK|

RvgvþZi mgq Kj Kiþeb bv

AþbK mgq Avgiv teþLqvþj RvgvþZi mgq Kj Kþi _vwK| A_P
 GgbwU Kiv wVK bq| KviY nþZ cvþi †gvevBj eÜ KiþZ tm fzþj
 †MþQ| Avi Avwg Kj Kþi ZvþK weeªZKi Ae`vq †dþj w`jvg Ges
 ZvþKmn me gymwjþ`i bvgvþR e"vNvZ m,,wó Kijvg| bó Kþi
 w`jvg Zvþ`i Lyi-LyRy!

eo Avðþh©i e"vcvi nþjv, Bgvg mvþneþ`i †gvevBþj AþbK mgq
 Kj AvmþZ †`Lv hvq| A_P whwb Kj KþiþQb Zvi †Zv Rvbv _vKvi
 K_v th, wZwb GKRb Bgvg| GZ`&mþĖ;l wVK bvgvþRi RvgvþZi
 mgq Zvi bª^þi wZwb wKfvþe Kj w`þjb? Avmþj e"vcvi nþjv,
 Awakvsk mgqB Avgiv †þþe †`wL bv th, GLb Avwg hvi KvþQ Kj
 KiþZ hvw"Q, wZwb GLb Kx Ae`vq _vKþZ cvþib| mwZ" ejþZ
 wK, hw` Avgiv Kj Kivi c~þe© G welqwU GKUz †Lqvj KiZvg
 Zvnþj Kvþiv †Kvþbv mgm"v nþZv bv|

dRþii RvgvZ þkl nþZB Kj bv Kiv DwPZ

wewfbœ †gvevBj †Kvªúvwbi Advi †cþq AþbþK dRþii RvgvZ þkl
 nþZ bv nþZB Kj KiþZ e""— nþq cþob| Zviv gþb Kþib, Avgvþ`i
 bvgvR thgb þkl nþq †MþQ †Zgwb mevi bvgvRB þkl nþq †MþQ|
 A_P GgbwU bv nlqvB `^vfvweK| †Kbbv mgþqi cv_©þK"i KviþY
 wewfbœ †Rjvq dRþii RvgvZ GK mþ½ ii" nq bv, eis cuvP/`k
 wgwbU Gw`K †mw`K nq| ZvQvov †KjivZ †QvU eo wZjvlqvZ
 Kivi KviþYl me gmwRþ`i bvgvR GK mþ½l þkl nq bv| Dciš—
 dRþii bvgvR Av`vq Kþi AþbþKB Zvmexn-Zvnjxj cvV Kþib| ZvB
 Avgvþ`i DwPZ nþjv, dRþii bvgvþRi ciciB Kj bv Kþi Aš—Zt cþbi
 wek wgwbU ci Kj Kiv| hvþZ Kvþiv †Kvþbv mgm"v nlqvi mª
 çvebv bv _vþK| Avjvn ZvAvjv Avgvþ`iþK Avgj Kivi ZvlwdK w`b|
 Avgxb|

h_vmgʈq Kj Ki“b

hʌiv mgq-mʈPZb Zvʈ`i cÖʈZ`ʈKiB weʈkl weʈkl KvʈRi Rb“ mgq wba©vwiZ _vʈK| ʈhgb Nyʈgi mgq, Avivʈgi mgq, Lvevʈii mgq, bvgvʈRi mgq BZ“vw`| GQvov Lye ʈewk e“— gvbyl Zvʈ`i AʈbʈKiB ʈdvʈb K_v ejvi GKwU wba©vwiZ mgq _vʈK| ZvB Ggb e“w³ʈ`i mvʈ\_ K\_v ejʈZ nʈj Aek“B Zvʈ`i Ôʈdvʈb K_v ejvi wba©vwiZ mgq' ʈRʈb ʈblqv DwPZ| A_ev ʈKvb& mgq K_v ejʈZ Zvʈ`i myweav nʈe Zv ʈRʈb ʈmB mgq ʈdvb Kiv DwPZ| Ggb ʈhb bv nq ʈh, Avwg Avgvi mgqgʈZv ʈdvb Kijvg A\_P Zvʈ`i Nyg, Avivg, bvgvR ev Ri“wi KvʈR e“vNvZ NUj|

Avgvʈ`i ʈhb Ggb fzj KLʈbv bv nq

Avgiv cÖvq mgq GKwU gvivZʈK fzj Kʈi _vwK| Zvnʈjv, ʈdvb wiwmf Kivi ci ʈdvbKvix hLb wRʈÁm Kʈib, AgyK e“w³ AvʈQb? ZLb ʈKD ʈKD GZUzKz iʈbB ZwoNwo Kʈi mswkó e“w³ʈK Lei w`ʈq eʈmb ʈh, Avcbvi ʈdvb GʈmʈQ| GgbwK AʈbK mgq Nyg ʈ\_ʈK RvwMʈq Zzʈjb wKsev Lvbv Lvlqv Ae“`vq Zvi nvʈZ ʈgvevBj Zzʈj ʈ`b| A\_P AʈbK mgq ʈdvbKvixi Dʈĭk“ \_vʈK Zvi Dcw“`wZ Rvbv ev Kʈʈiv gva“ʈg Zvi KvʈQ ʈKvʈbv msev` ʈcuŠQvʈbv| Gifc Kivi djvdj GB `uvovq ʈh, Ab_©K ʈm `y'Rb ʈjvKʈK Kó w`j|

ʈgvUK_v, ʈdvbKvix hLb wRʈÁm Kʈib, AgyK AvʈQb wKbv? ZLb Zvi KvQ ʈ_ʈK wiwmfKvixi GK_v ʈRʈb ʈblqv DwPZ ʈh, ZvʈK WvKʈZ nʈe bvwwK Ab“ wKQy KiʈZ nʈe ?

me cÖʈqvRb ʈgvevBʈj mvivi ʈPóv Kiv DwPZ bq

eZ©gvʈb ʈgvevBj ʈdvb mnRjf“ nlqvi KviʈY Avgiv GLb me KvRB ʈgvevBʈj mvivi ʈPóv Kw| A_P ʈgvevBj ʈdvbʈK ʈh ʈKvʈbv cÖʈqvRʈbB cÖ_g Ges GKgvĭ gva“g wnʈmʈe weʈePbv Kiv DwPZ bq| eis ʈhme KvR cʈĭi gva“ʈg Kiv mʈʈe ʈm,ʈjv cʈĭi gva“ʈgB mviv DwPZ| ʈKbbv ʈdvʈb Ggb wKQy weʈqi gyʈLvgywL nʈZ nq wPwV-cʈĭi gva“g Aeʈˆb Kiʈj ʈm,ʈjv ʈ_ʈK mnʈRB euvPv hvq| ʈhgb gʈb Ki“b, Avcwb hvʈK ʈdvb Kiʈjb wZwb nqʈZv ʈKvʈbv ʈcʈikvwbʈZ AvʈQb| hvi KviʈY GLb wZwb Kvʈiv mvʈ_ K_v ejʈZ cÖ—zZ bb| A_ev wZwb GLb nqʈZv Lvevi Lvʈ“Qb wKsev wZjvlqvZ KiʈQb ev wekˆvg wbʈ“Qb; ʈh Ae“`vq Avcwb mivmwi ʈMʈj| nqʈZvev wZwb AvcbvʈK mgq w`ʈZb bv ev Aš—Z wKQyY AʈcY ci Zvi Pjgvb KvR ʈ_ʈK dvʈiM nʈq mgq w`ʈZb| wKš' ʈdvb Kivi KviʈY ZvʈK ZrYvr IB Ae“`vqB

Avcbv†K mgq w`†Z nq Ges K\_v ej†Z nq| c¶lvš—†i tdvb bv K†i hw` wPwV †`lqv n†Zv Zvn†j wZwb cÖ†qvRbxq KvR †\_†K dv†iM n†q axi-my†` wPš—v fvebv K†i Zvi my†hvMg†Zv cī covi Ges Zvi DĖi †`lqvi my†hvM †c†Zb| ZvB Lye tewk cÖ†qvRb bv n†j tdv†bi KvR c†li gva`†g Kiv DwPZ| Aek` †KD †KD Avevi wPwVi DĖi †jLvi Sv†gju Gov†Z tdv†bB K\_v ejv cQ>` K†ib| ZvB Zv†`i Kv†Q wPwV bv wj†L tdv†bB KvR †m†i †blqv DwPZ|

hvbevn†b †hfv†e K_v ej†eb

A†bK†K †`Lv hvq, evm, †Uªb, jÂ BZ`vw` hvbevn†b e†m Kj wiwmf K†i GZ †Rv†i K\_v ej†Z \_v†Kb †h, Av†kcv†ki †jvKR†bi Zv†Z Kó nq| A†b`i Amyweavi w`†K †Lqv bv K†i Gfv†e K\_v ejv †gv†UI DwPZ bq| eis hvbevn†b e†m tdv†b K\_v ej†Z n†j GZUv bxPy Avlqv†R kvjxbZv eRvq †i†L K\_v ejv DwPZ hv†Z Ab` †Kv†bv hv†xi †Kv†bvifc Amyweav bv nq Ges Zviv †Kv†bv ai†bi weeªZ†eva bv K†ib|

cÖm½µ†g GLv†b GKwU Ri“wi K_v e†j ivLv `iKvi †h, A†bK mgq A†bK PvjK†K Mvox Pvjv†bv Ae`vq A†b`i mv†\_ †gvevB†j K\_v ej†Z †`Lv hvq| Gmgq eva` n†qB Zv†K GK nv†Z †gvevBj | Ab` nv†Z Mvwo Pvjv†bvi KvR Ki†Z nq| hv AZ`š— SzuwKc~Y© KvR| ZvB G ai†bi KvR †\_†K PvjK†`i†K Aek`B weiZ \_vKv `iKvi| nu`v, hw` GKvš— cÖ†qvR†b †Kv†bv K_v †gvevB†j ej†ZB nq Zvn†j iv—vi cv†k †Kv†bv wbivc` `v†b Mvwo _vwg†q ejv DwPZ|

d«x Advi †c†j AcÖ†qvRbxq K_v ejv hv†e wK?

d«x ev Kg †i†U K_v ejvi Advi †c†j A†b†Ki gv†S `xN© mgq wb†q K\_v ejvi cÖeYZv j¶` Kiv hvq| Avi †m my†hv†M A†bK AcÖ†qvRbxq K_vl G†m hvq| A_P Lye fv†jvfv†e `šiY ivLv `iKvi, gvby†li cÖwZwU K_vil wn†me n†el `yB Kuv†ai `yB †d†ik&ZvÑ wKivgvb Kv†ZexbÑ wKš` Avgv†`i Avgjbvgvq mewKQyB wjwcex Ki†Qb! ZvB Avgv†`i DwPZ †g†c †g†c †Kej cÖ†qvRbxq K_v, †jvB ejv|

GK nvw`†m ewY©Z n†q†Q, bex Kwig mvjvju AvjvBwn lqv mvjvg webv cÖ†qvR†b †Kv†bv K\_v ej†Zb bv| tevLvwi kwi†d ewY©Z Aci GK nvw`†m bexwR mvjvju AvjvBwn lqv mvjvg e†jbÑ Ò†h e`w³ Avjvn ZvAvjv | ciKv†ji Dci wek!vm iv†L †m †hb fv†jv K\_v e†j A\_ev Pyc \_v†KÓ| mwZ` ej†Z wK, wcÖq bexwRi

GB wn`vqvZ†K †KD hw` AbyymiY K†i Pj†Z _v†K Z†e †m wb†RB
AcÖ†qvRbxq K_v ejv †_†K euvP†Z cvi†e| Avjvn Avgv†`i†K
hveZxq Ab_©K | AcÖ†qvRbxq K_v †_†K teu†P _vKvi ZvlwdK
`vb Ki“b| Avgxb|

wis †K†U w`†j Kx Ki†eb?

KvD†K KL†bv †dvb Ki†j hw` †`Lv hvq †h, †m wiwmf Ki†Q bv
Ges †dvbKvixil aviYv nq †h, †m wis†Uv†bi AvlqvR i†bl nq†Zv
†Kv†bv e`—Zvi Kvi†Y B”QvK...Zfv†eB wiwmf Ki†Q bv ev Ki†Z
cvi†Q bv ZLb evievi Kj K†i Zv†K wei³ bv K†i c†i Ab” mg†q Zv
†m†i †blqv DwPZ|

†gvevBj †dvb † wKQy Ri“wi civgk©

1. PvR© †`lqvi c~†e© †gvevBj eÜ K†i wbb| G†Z Aí mg†q
†ewk PvR© n†e Ges e`vUvixl fv†jv mvwf©m w`†e|
2. evievi wmg cwieZ©b Ki†eb bv| GKvš— hw` cwieZ©b
Ki†ZB nq Zvn†j Av†M †gvevBj eÜ Ki“b| Zvici wmg cwieZ©b
Ki“b| Ab”_vq Avcbvi †m†Ui †lwZ n†Z cv†i|
3. wbqwgZ †gvevB†ji hZœ wbb| cwi`<vi cwi”Qbœ ivLyb
Ges cwi”QbœZvi Ask wn†m†e †gvevBj Kfvi e`envi Ki“b| G†Z
†gvevBj a~†jvevwj †_†K †ndvR†Z _vK†e Ges `xN©w`b Gi
evwn`K †mš>`h© Aewkó _vK†e|
4. Kj ev †d→w.†jvW Kivi mgq AZ”š— mZK©Zvi mv†_ evUb
Pvcyb| Ab”_vq Avw_©K †lwZi cvkvvcwk bvbvwea †c†ikvwbi
mᄁšyLxb n†Z cv†ib|
5. cvwb n†jv †gvevB†ji cÖavb kî“| ZvB †Kv†bvfv†eB †hb
†gvevB†ji wfZi cvwb bv Xz†K †mw`†K mZK© `„wó ivLyb|
6. b`xc†_ âg†bi mgq Lye †Lqvj ivLyb hv†Z nvZ †_†K
†gvevBj †mU cvwb†Z c†o bv hvq|
7. `xN© | `~†ii md†i PvR©vi wb†Z fzj†eb bv| Gi Rb” md†ii
mvgvbvi ZvwjKvq AvRB PvR©vi†K Aš—f©y³ K†i wbb|
8. cÖwZwU J†ai c`v†K†U wjLv \_v†KÑ mKj cÖKvi Jla wk†i`i
bvMv†ji evB†i ivLyb| AvR †_†K GB K_vwU GKUz evwo†q g†b
ivLybÑ mKj cÖKvi Jla | †gvevBj wk†i`i bvMv†ji evB†i ivLyb|
9. †Mgm& †Ljvi Rb”l ev”Pv†`i nv†Z †gvevBj w`†eb bv| KviY
†Mg&†mi †bkv †c†q em†j l†i cov†bvi †lwZ n†Z cv†i| ZvQvov
l†i Dëv-cvëv Pv†c GKw`†K †hgb †mwUs DjU-cvjU n†q †h†Z
cv†i †Zgwb †gvevBj jK n†q †fvMvwš—il wkKvi n†Z cv†ib|
Abyifcfv†e Avcbw wb†Rl †Mgm †Ljv †_†K weiZ _vKzb| †Kbbv

†Mg&m †Lj†j †gvevB†ji †wZ nq Ges mg†qil AcPq nq|

10. †gvevBj A†Uv jK K†i ivLyb| Ab`\_vq th †Kv†bv mgq wb†Ri ARv†š— Pvc c†o Avcbvi e`v†jY k~b` n†q th†Z cv†i| A_ev gvm †k†l gv†vwZwi³ wej Avm†Z cv†i hv Av†Mi Zzjbvq K†qK_Y †ewk|

11. Avcbvi †gvevB†j †mf Kiv Ri“wi bvα^vi,†jv †Uwj†dvb Bb†W· ev Avjv`v †Kv†bv WvBix†Z Zz†j ivLyb| hv†Z †Kv†bvfv†e †gvevBj nvZQvov n†q †M†j †c†ikvb n†Z bv nq|

12. Avcbvi †gvevB†ji cvK †KvW l wcb †KvW mh†Zœ wj†L ivLyb| hv†Z wmg eK n†q †M†j wec†` co†Z bv nq|

13. †gvevB†j †Kv†bv mgm`v n†j fz†j| AcwiwPZ †gKv†ii wbKU hv†eb bv| hw` wb†Ri cwiwPZ †gKvi bv _v†K Z†e †LuvR wb†q Aš—Z wbKUvZ¥xq†`i cwiwPZ †Kv†bv †gKv†ii Kv†Q hvb| hw` Zvl mα†e bv nq Zvn†j †gKv†ii Kv†Q †gvevBjmn wb†RB Dcw`Z †nvb Ges Kv†Ri ii“ †\_†K †kl ch©š— †Lqvj ivLyb| hv†Z Avcbvi †Kv†bv `vgx cvm© cwieZ©b ev Pywi bv nq|

14. †gvevBj e`env†ii c~†e© Ri“wi Ackb,†jv fv†jvfv†e †R†b wbb| bv †R†b wKsev bv ey†S G†jvcvZvwo wUcvwUwc Ki†eb bv| Ab`_vq RwUj mgm`vq wbcwZZ n†q †c†ikvb n†Z cv†ib|

15. †Kvαúvwbi †Kv†bv g`v†mR †c†q Zv bv ey†SB Zv†`i †`lqv †Kv†bv bvα^vi wUc†Z ii“ Ki†eb bv| KviY G†Z Avcbvi Ah_v †ewk cqm v LiP n†q th†Z cv†i|

16. iv`—v cvivcv†ii mgq †gvevB†j K\_v ejv †\_†K weiZ \_vKzb| Ab`_vq Avjvn bv Ki“b, th †Kv†bv mgq `yN©Ubvi mαšyLxb n†Z cv†ib|

17. e„wói †gŠmy†g evmv †_†K †ei nlqvi mgq `šiY K†i GK UzK†iv cwjw_b mv†_ wb†q †ei †nvb| hv†Z e„wói cvwb †_†K Avcbvi †mUwU i†lv cvq|

18. āg†Yi mgq `vgx †mU e`envi bv KivB fv†jv| KviY `vgx †mU †`L†j wQbZvBKvix†`i †jvf †e†o hvq| hv Avcbvi Rvb l gv†ji †wZi KviY n†Z cv†i|

19. evRv†i-e>`†i Z\_v †jvK†`i fx†oi gv†S †gvevB†j K_v e†j Zv c†K†U ivLvi ci †gvevBj †m†Ui cÖwZ Lye †Lqvj ivLyb Ges h†_ó mZK© _vKzb| KviY G mgq Avcbvi GKUz Ag†bv†hvwMZvi d†j Avcbvi wcÖq †mUwU nvZQvov n†q th†Z cv†i|

20. hw` KL†bv Avcbvi †gvevBj Pywi wKsev wQbZvB n†q hvq Zvn†j Kvj wejα^ bv K†i mv†\_ mv†\_ Avcbvi AvB,Gg,B,AvB bvα^viwU Avcbvi †gvevBj †dv†bi mvwf©m †cÖvfvBWvi†K Rvwb†q w`b| ZLb mvwf©m †cÖvfvBWvi Avcbvi nvZQvov n†q hvlqv †gvevBj †dvb †mUwUi AvB,Gg,B,AvB bvα^viwU e`†j

w`te| dđj GB tmtUi KvH©µg GđKevđi eÜ nđq hvte| cieZ©xđZ GKgvĭ d`v±ix tmwUs Qvov D³ tgvevBj tdvb tKvđbvµđgB KvH©Ki Kiv hvte bv| ZLb tgvevBj tPvi GB tMUwUđK wkđ`i tLjbv wnđmđe e`envi Kiv Qvov Avi tKvđbv KvđR jvMvđZ cviđe bv|

mwZ` ejđZ wK, hw` GB cxwZ mevB Aeđx^b KiZ Zvnđj t`Lv thZ, tMvUv t`đk GKwUI tgvevBj wQbZvB ev Pywii NUbv NUđQ bv|

DđjL` th, Dcđii cxwZ Aeđx^b Kivi tđđđ GKUz mveavbZv Aeđx^b KiđZ nđe| KviY tdvb tMUwU hw` cieZ©xđZ Avcbvi nvđZ tKvđbvfvđe Gđml hvqđ ZLb Avcwbl wKš' D³ AKvh©Ki tMUwUđK AvđMi gđZv KvH©đg KiđZ cviđeb bv|

myZivs AvcwB hw` wbwđZ nđq \_vđKbđ Avcbvi tgvevBj tMUwU GđKevđiB nvwiđq tMđQ Ges tMUv cvlqvi Avi tKvđbv mđđvebv tđB ZLbB AvcwB D³ cxwZ Aeđx^b Ki`b| Ab`_vq bq|

Avi nu`v, Avcbvi tmtUi AvB,Gg,B,AvB bvđx^vi Rvbvi Rb` AvcbvđK Avcbvi tdvb tMU t`đK PvcđZ nđeđ *#06# |

21. tgvevBđj K_v ejvi mgq jvBb tKđU tMđj AđbđK tmtUi Dci wei³ nđq DnvđK `y'GKwU Po-\_vào jvMvq| tKD tKD Avevi Awak DđĖwRZ nđq tgvevBj tMU gvwUđZ Qyđo gvđi| A\_P Zviv tđe t`đLb bv th, GB mgm`v tmtUi Af`š—ixY mgm`vi KviđY thgb nđZ cvđi tZgwb Ab` KviđYI nđZ cvđi| Avmđj tewki fvM tđđđ tđUlqvK©RwbZ mgm`vi KviđYB jvBb tKđU hvq| ZvB tmtUi Dci wei³ nđq Zvi mvđ_ Ggb AvPiY Kiv tgvđUB wVK bq|

22. AđbK WđvBfviđK Mvox Pvjvđbvi mgq tgvevBđj K_v ejđZ t`Lv hvq| Gifc Kiv KLđbvB DwPZ bq| KviY tgvevBđj K\_v ejđZ wMđq mvgvb` Ab`gb`< nđjB gvivZđK `yN©Ubv NUđZ cvđi| ZvQvov tgvevBđj K\_v ejvi mgq GKnvđZ Mvox PvjvđZ nq| hv th tKvđbv mgq fqven `yN©Ubvi KviY nđq `uvovđZ cvđi|

23. KLđbv tgvevBj tmtU cvwb XzđK tMđj mvđ_ mvđ_ tgvevBj Ad Kđi cvwb tđi Kđi wbb| Ab`\_vq kU© mvwK©U nđq hvlqvi mđđvebv \_vđK| hw` tewk cvwb XzđK hvq Zvnđj wbđR wbđR hZUzKz mđđe cvwb tđi Kđi Lye `đ“Z cwiwPZ tKvđbv tgKvđii KvđQ wbđq hvb| hvđZ tđ d`vbvđii mvnvđh` Zvc w`đq wfZđii cvwb iđKđq tđjđZ cvđi| Avi nu`v, cvwb tđi bv Kiv ch©š—tgvevBj tMU Aek`B Ab Kiđeb bv|

24. GK tKvđúvwbđi tgvevBj tmtU KLđbvB Ab` tKvđúvwbđi hšđvsk e`envi Kiđeb bv| weđkl Kđi PvR©vi l e`vUvix e`envđii tđđđ GB welqwU tgđb Pjv GKvš— cÖđqvRb| Ab`_vq Avcbvi

tmUwU wPiw`#bi Rb` AKvh©Ki n#q th#Z cv#i|
 25. AvKv#k Nb Nb we`y`r PgKv#”Q Ggb `y#h©vMc~Y©
 mg#q tgvevBj e`envi Kiv LyeB SzuwKc~Y©| myZivs wbZvš—
 cÖ#qvRb bv n#j GB mgq Kj Kiv wKsev Kj wiwmf Kivi KvRwU
 Gwo#q hvlqvB fv#jv|
 26. widz#qwjš t÷k#b cÖ#e#ki ci Avcbvi tgvevBj eÜ K#i wbb|
 we#kl K#i hLb Mwwo#Z widz#qwjš nq tmB mgq Zvi KvQvKvwQ
 Ae`vb K#i tdvb wiwmf Kiv ev evZ©v t#ÖiY Kiv DwPZ bq| G#Z
 Avcbvi n`vÊ#m#Ui mvwK©#U R;vjvbx tZ#ji ev®ú cÖ#ek K#i
 tmUv#K mvgwqK ev G#Kev#i AKvh©Ki K#i tdj#Z cv#i|
 27. cÖPÊ DËvchy³ GjvKvq (eqjvi, B#Ui fvUv BZ`vw`#Z)
 tgvevBj tdvb e`envi Ki#eb bv| me©`v j¶` ivL#eb, Avcbvi
 tgvevBj tm#U thb tKv#bvcÖKvi DËvc bv jv#M| KviY, tewkifvM
 RvqMv cvw÷#Ki Avei#Y tgvov Avcbvi tgvevBj tmUwU#Z
 Av, #bi `ú© jvM#j tmUv AKvh©Ki n#q th#Z cv#i|
 28. iv`—vq Pj#Z Pj#Z tdvb wiwmf Ki#j wQbZvBKvix#`i t_#K
 Lye mZK© _vK#Z n#e| tKbbv wQbZvBKvixiv Avcbvi
 AmZK©Zvi my#hv#M tdvb tmUwU wQwb#q wb#Z cv#i|
 29. tdvb tmU tKv#bv Kvi#Y ¶wZMÖ` n#j tKv#bv Ae`v#ZB
 wb#R wb#R tLvji tPóv Ki#eb bv| eis GKRb fv#jv l cwiwPZ
 mvwf©m BwÄwbqv#ii kiYvcboe n#eb|
 30. tgvevBj tmU KLbl evgw`#Ki eyK c#K#U ivL#eb bv| KviY
 G#Z Avcbvi nvU© ¶wZMÖ` n#Z cv#i| Av#gwiKvi tgvevBj tdvb
 e`enviKvix#`i GK cwimsL`v#b t`Lv tM#Q, `xN©w`b Gfv#e
 tdvb e`envi Kivi d#j nvU© ¶wZMÖ` nlqvi m#qvebv kZKiv 30
 fvM ev t¶Îwe#k#l Zvi tP#ql tewk|
 31. tdvb wiwmf Kivi mgq tgvevBj tmU#K Kv#bi Kv#Q tV#m
 ai#eb bv| eis tgvevB#ji Gqvi tdvb AskwU#K Kv#b t_#K wKQyUv
 `~#i ivLvi tPóv Ki#eb| hw` K_v cwi`<vi i#b#Z bv cvb Zvn#j
 tmUvi wewfbœ KviY _vK#Z`cv#i| GB Ae`vq cÖ#qvR#b
 ms#hvM wew”Qboe K#i D³ KviYwU AbymÜvb Ki”b| AZtci Zv
 wVK K#i Avevi tdvb Ki”b|
 32. nvmcvZvj ev wK~wb#K cÖ#e#ki mgq Aek”B Avcbvi
 tgvevBj eÜ K#i wbb| KviY, tgvevB#ji Zx¶è wis gyg~l©y
 tivMx#`i ¶wZi KviY n#Z cv#i|

wØZxq Aa”vq t wk¶Yxq NUbvejx
nvq, tgvevBj tdvb!

Zjnv bv†gi GKwU †QvÆ †Q†j| eqm 15 wK 16 n†e| †`L†Z tek
my>`i| Qvĭ wnmv†e LyeB fv†jv| cov†jLvq GKwbô| AvPvi-
e`envil Zzjbvnxbl Zvi mygayi e`envi | Cl©Yxq AvPvi-AvPiY
mevB†K gy» K†i| AvKl©Y K†i Pyα^y†Ki g†Zv| GK K_vqÑ Zjnv
g†Zv †Q†j eZ©gvb mg†q Lye KgB cvlqv hvq!

K→vm bvB†bi Qvĭ Zjnv| †gavkw³ cÖLi | covĭbvq g†bv†hvMx
nlqvq K→v†mi cÖ_g `vbwU eiveiB `Lj K†i Avm†Q †m| Zvi
nv†Zi †jLv| tek PgrKvi| KÉI fv†jv| ZvB `<z†ji wk¶Kmn mK†jiB
me©vwaK wcÖqcvĭ †m| wk¶KMY Zv†K wbR mš—v†bi g†ZvB
Av`i K†ib| †mB mv†_ wKfv†e Zvi covĭbvi AMÖMwZ n†e †m
e`vcv†il wPš—v-wdwKi K†ib|

GKw`b `<z†ji cÖavb wk¶K Zjnv| wcZv†K AwdmK†¶ †W†K Lye
mgv`i Ki†jb| Avš—wiKfv†e Avc`vqb Ki†jb| Zvici ej†jb, Rbve!
Avjvni ing†Z Avcbvi †Q†ji †gavkw³ LyeB cÖLi| cov†jLvi cÖwZ
Zvi g†bv†hvMl cÖksmbxq| Avgiv Avkvev`x †h, Gm,Gm,wm
cix¶lvq Zjnv tek fv†jv djvdj Ki†Z cvi†e| cvi†e Kvw•¶LZ mvdj`
AR©b Ki†Z| wKš' mgm`v n†jv, Avgv†`i GB MÖv†gi `<z†j li
†gavi weKvk c~Y©if†c NU†Q bv| †Kbbv GLv†b kn†ii bvgKiv
gvbmæúboe `<zj,†jvi b`vq cwiKwíZ e`e`vcbv | my†hvM-
myweav †bB| †bB AvaywbK cÖhyw³i DbœZgv†bi miÄgvw`l|
myZivs Zjnv†K hw` XvKvi †Kv†bv gvbmxšZ `<z†j fwZ© K†i
†`b Zvn†j Avgv†`i wek|vm, Gm,Gm, wm cix¶lvq wbđqB †m
†Mv†ib G+ cv†e| Avi nu`v, Avgv†`i `<zj †Q†o Zjnv| P†j
hvlqvUv hw`l Avgv†`i Rb` te`bv`vqK Zeyl Zvi g½†ji Rb` G
te`bvUzKz Avgiv mBe| KviY, A†bK mgq e„nr `^v†_©i Rb`
¶z`ªZi m|v\_©†K wemR©b w`†Z nq| Gevi ejyb, G e`vcv†i
Avcbvi gZvgZ wK?

Zjnv| AveŸv ej†jb, Ggb GKwU B"Qv Avgvil wQj| ††ewQjvg,
l†K XvKvq fwZ© K†i †`e| wKš' Avcbviv Kó cv†eb g†b K†i Zv
Avi nqwb| hv†nvK, GLb †h†nZz AvcbvivB Avgv†K cÖ—ve
w`†"Qb, ZvB hZ ZvovZvwo mæ†e Zjnv†K Avwg XvKvq fwZ©
Kivi e`e`v Kie| †`vqv Ki†eb, Avjvn †hb Avgv†`i mevi Avkv
c~Y© K†ib|

K†qK w`b ci XvKvi GKwU bvgKiv `<z†j Zjnv†K fwZ© Kiv n†jv|
fwZ©i e`vcv†i `<z†ji cÖavb wk¶K dwi` Dĭxb mv†ne tek
mn†hvwMZv Ki†jb| GgbwK wZwb wb†R Zjnv| AveŸv†K mv†_
wb†q tek cwikªg K†i GKwU fv†jv †nv†÷†j Zvi _vKvi e`e`v
Ki†jb| Zvici wb†Ri c¶ †_†K Zv†K 500 UvKv w`†q A†bK eywS†q
mywS†q Zjnv| wcZv†K wb†q Avcb Kg©`†j wd†i G†jb|

Z;nv GZW`b evwo t_#K th#q-G#m K-vm K#i#Q| ZvB tnv#÷#j
 Zvi gb wUK#Z PvBj bv| evox Avmvi Rb" tm QUDU Ki#Z jvMj|
 wKš' GKgvm c~Y© bv n#j evox hvlqvi weavb tbB weavq
 eva" n#q Zv#K GKgvm tkl nlqvi A#c¶vq _vK#Z n#jv|
 gvm tkl n#ZB QywU wb#q evwo#Z P#j Gj Z;nv| gv#qi wbKU
 Ly#j ejj g#bi Ae`'v| gv fve#b, Z;nv Avgv#`i tQ#o `~#i wM#q
 tKv_vl `xN©w`b _v#Kwb| ZvQvov nv#Z tgvevBj bv _vKvq
 mgqg#Zv Avgv#`i mv#_ thvMv#hvMI Ki#Z cvwiwb| GR#b" Zvi
 tewk Lvivc t#M#Q| hw` Zvi nv#Z GKwU tgvevBj tdvb _vKZ
 Ges Avgv#`i mv#\_ cÖ#qvR#bi mgq ev gb Lvivc \_vKv Ae`'vq
 K_v ej#Z cviZ Zvn#j wbðqB GZUv Lvivc jvMZ bv| bvn&
 thfv#eB tnvK li Rb" GKwU tgvevB#ji e`e`'v Ki#Z n#e|
 tQ#ji nv#Z tgvevBj Zz#j w`#Z Z;nv AveYv tgv#UB ivRx wQ#jb
 bv| Zvi e³e" n#jv, tgvevBj bvgK GB hš¿wU th tKv#bv mgq
 tQ#j-tg#q#`i#K wec`Mvgx Ki#Z cv#i| cv#i Zv#`i Rxeb#K aYsm
 K#i w`#Z| nu"v, wcZv-gvZvi mv#_ cÖ#qvRbxq K_v ejvi Rb"
 tZv tdv#bi t`vKvbB Av#Q|
 wKš' Z;nv Ave#šv bv#Qvoev>`v| wZwb tQ#ji nv#Z tgvevBj
 Zz#j t`lqvi ^c#¶ tek K#qKwU hyw³ `vo Ki#jb| Zvi eo hyw³
 n#jv, Qvliv PvB#jB tdvb-d`v#i t`vKv#b wM#q tdvb Ki#Z cv#i
 bv| tKbbv Zv#`i#K ^z#ji i"wUb tgvZv#eK Pj#Z nq| ZvQvov
 K-vm PjvKv#j tZv evB#i hvlqvi cÖkœB D#V bv!
 ^xi cxovcxwo#Z Ae#k#l GKwU tgvevBj wK#b Avb#Z eva" n#jb
 Z;nv wcZv|
 ^z#j hvlqvi mgq Z;nv Ave#šv Z;nv nv#Z tgvevBj tmUwU Zz#j
 w`#jb| ej#b| bvl evev! hLbB gb Lvivc jvM#e ZLbB my#hvM
 K#i Avg#`i mv#\_ K\_v ej#e| t`L#e, mv#_ mv#_ tZvgvi gb fv#jv
 n#q tM#Q|
 Z;nv tgvevBj tdvb t#q Lye Lywk n#jv| g#b g#b ejj, hvK Gevi
 Zvn#j wbf©vebvq covibv Ki#Z cvie!
 Z;nv P#j Gj ^z#j| KvU#Z jvMj mgq|
 GKw`b weKvj tejv| Z;nv Zvi mncvwV#`i m#½ nvuU#Z tei
 n#q#Q| meyR `yev© Nv#mi Dci e#m Zviv tkl we#K#ji wbg©j
 nvlqv Dc#fvM Ki#Q| Ggb mgq nVvr Z;nv tgvevB#j wis te#R
 DVj| Z;nv tgvevBj wiwmf Kivi Rb" c#K#U nvZ t`q Ges fv#e,
 wbðqB gv wKsev evev tdvb K#i#Qm| KvY, Zvi b#^i G `y'Rb
 Qvov Avi tKD Rv#b bv|
 Z;nv c#KU t_#K tgvevBj tei K#i| tPv#Li mvg#b tgvevBj G#b
 t`#L, GUv Zvi evoxi b#^i bq, AcwiwPZ b#^i!

LvwbK wPš—v Kfi Zinv| fvte, Kvi nZ cvfi GB bxiwU? th wis
Kij tm Kxfvte tcj Avgvi bxi? Avwg tZv KvDfK Avgvi bxi
t`Bwb ? wiwmf Kie ? bvwK Kie bv ?

AcwiwPZ bxi t`fL Zinv hLb Gme K_v fvewQj, wVK ZLbB
cvfki GK mncvwV efi IVj, Avfi! t`ix KiwQm& tKb? wiwmf Kfi
t`L& bvN tK tdvb KfiQ Ges Kx ejfZ Pvq!

Zinv wiwmf Kij|

n`fjv! tK ? KvK Pvb ? Zinvi cÖkœ|

Avwg gybvwmv| AvcbvfKB PvB| AcicÖvš— t_fK tKvgj KfU
GKwU tgfq DËi w`j|

AcÖZ`vwkZ tgfq KÉ k<sup>a</sup>efY AfbKUv AcÖ`—zZ nq tMj Zinv|
Aefkf| AíY Pyc_vKvi ci Avf— Kfi jvBb tKfU w`j tm|

wKfi Zinv ! tK, Kx ejj? wKQy bv efi tgvevBj tifiL w`wj th? ejj
Zinvi GK mncvwV|

Avi ewjm& bv| tKvfiK thb GK tgfq tdvb KfiQ! efi wKÑ
AvcbvfKB PvB! Avwg ZvfK wPwbbv, Rvwbbv, tm AvgvfK
Pvte tKb ejfZv?

hv ejwj Zv hw` mwZ` nq Zvnfi tZv jvBbUv tKfU t`lqv wVK
nqwb| K_v efi t`L&wZ tm Kx efi| nqfZv tKvfbv cÖfqvRfb
tdvb KfiwQj| ejj, Zinvi AvfiK mncvwV|

wVK AvfQ| hw` Avevi tdvb Kfi Zvnfi K\_v efi t`Le Kx efi! GLb
Pj& tnvf÷fi hvB| mÜ`v Nwbq Gj cÖvq|

gvMwiwei bvgvfRi ci| Zinv K_vfmi cov gyL` KiQ| Ggb mgq
tgfqwU Avevi tdvb w`j|

covi mgq wW÷ve© Zinvi GfKevfi Amn`| ZvB tK wis w`fqfQ
Zv bv f`fLB tgvevBjwU eÜ Kfi W<sup>a</sup>qvfi tifiL w`j Zinv| tmB
mvf_ weiw³i myfi weoweo Kfi wK thb ejj|

cov tkl Kfi Zinv tgvevBj Ab Kij| Ab Kivi gvB Avevi Gj tgfqwUi
tdvb| Zinvi eySfZ evwK iBj bv th, tgfqwU GZY afi Kj
XzKvfbvi tPón KfiQ|

wei³ nfi Zinv ivM mvgfj wbfq tgvevBj wiwmf Kij|

Zinvi kvš— Kfi tKŠZznjx cÖkœN tK?

cÖfkœi Reve Aci cÖvš— t_fK cvlqv tMj bv| hv cvlqv tMj Zv
nfiN tgvevBj wiwmf KifZ GfZv t`ix nfi tKb?

Zinv gfb gfb ejj - evevfi Kx `vcU ! wis w`fq AvgvfK
wW÷ve© KifQ, Avevi Dfëv AvgvfK kvmvf`Q!! G th, ÖPywii
Dci mxbvRyixÓ|

Gw`fK Zinvi K\_v ejfZ t`ix t`fL tgfqwU Avevi cÖkœ Kij, Kx
e`vcvi? K_v ejfQb bv tKb?

Avcwb †K? Avcbvi cwiPqUv w`†j fv†jv n†Zv| ejj Zjnv|
 †g†qwU Gevi hv`ygvLv K†É Zvi cwiPq w`j| †mB mv†_ Gl ejj,
 Avwg Avcbvi mv†_ eÜzZ; Ki†Z PvB, hw` Avcwb ivRx_v†Kb|
 Zjnv cÖ_†g GKUz BZ—Zt Kij| wKš' ¶wYK c†iB` kqZv†bi
 †auvKvq c†o †g†qwUi mv†_ eÜzZ; Mo†Z ivRx n†q †Mj|
 Ôgybvwmv' bvgUv †hgb k^a“wZgayi, K_vl †Zgb hv`ygg| ZvB
 Zvi duv†` AvUKv†Z Lye †ewk GKUv mgq wbj bv Zjnv!
 Aí K†qKw`†bB Zjnv gybvwmvi †cÖ†gi Rv†j Avex n†q †Mj| fz†j
 †Mj Zvi XvKvq Avmvi j¶ I D†ik`| nvwi†q †djj fv†jv g>`
 Abyaveb Kivi kw³!
 nvq†i †gvevBj! nvq†i bvix!! Gfv†eB wK †Zvgiv gvbyl†K Ki
 wec`Mvgx?!
 hv†nvK, Gici †_†K cÖwZw`b cÖvq 7/8 evi Zjnv m†½
 gybvwmvi K_v n†Z_v†K| mg†qi mv†_ Zvj wgwj†q Zv†`i †cÖgl
 Pj†Z_v†K Aweivg MwZ†Z| Gfv†e †K†U hvq K†qKwU gvm| GK
 ch©v†q Nwb†q Av†m Gm,Gm,wm cix¶v| wKš' GLb Avi Zjnv
 gv_vq cix¶vi †Kv†bv wPš—v †bB! †bB fv†jv djvdj Kivi A`g`
 AvMÖnl| GLb Zvi †MvUv ü`q Av”Qboe K†i Av†Q iay GKwU
 bvgŃ gybvwmv| Zvi wPš—v-†PZbvq GLb gybvwmv e`ZxZ
 Ab` wKQyi `vb †bB!!
 cÖ_g cÖ_g gybvwmvB Zjnv Kv†Q †dvb KiZ| wKš' GLb? GLb
 gybvwmvi †dv†bi A†c¶v K†i bv Zjnv| wb†RB †dvb K†i
 gybvwmvi Kv†Q| d†j evwo †_†K Li†Pi Rb` †h UvKv †`lqv nq
 Zvi wmsnfvMB LiP n†q hvq †gvevB†ji wcQ†b| A†bK mgq Ggb|
 nq †h, Zjnv bv—v Lvlqvi Rb` †nv†U†j †Mj| Ggb mgq
 gybvwmv wgmW&Kj w`j| ZLb Zjnv bv—v bv †L†q H UvKv
 †gvevB†j wiPvR© K†i gybvwmvi m†½ K_v e†j| Avi GUv†KB
 †m bv—v Lvlqvi †P†q †ewk Z...wß`vqK g†b K†i!!
 cix¶vi Avi gvĤ GK gvm evwK| mKj QvĤ-QvĤx covibvq e`—| Avi
 Zjnv e`— †gvevBj †cÖgvjv†c! cix¶v Dcj†¶` †nv†÷†j Mfxi ivZ
 ch©š— QvĤiv †R†M cov†jLv K†i| Zjnv Zv†`i m†½ †R†M_v†K|
 Z†e covi Rb` bq| ivZ eviUvi ci gybvwmvi m†½ K\_v ejvi Rb`!
 ivZ †R†M K_v ej†Z ej†Z Zjnv m†v` bó n†q hvq| †mB mv†_
 †m Avµvš— nq K†qKwU †Mvcb †iv†M| wKš' GK_v Zvi Kv†Q
 eÜziv Qvov Avi †KD Rvbv bv| Avmj inm` wcZv-gvZv I
 wk¶KMYmn Ab`†i Kv†Q †MvcbB i†q †Mj! Zviv fvej, Zjnv
 covibvq GKwbô| Ab`†i †P†q GKUz †ewkB covibv K†i †m! ZvB
 AZ`waK covibvi Pv†c Zvi m†v` Lvivc n†q †M†Q| cix¶vi ci
 Avevi wVK n†q hv†e|

AvR Gm, Gm, wm cixŋv ii“| Z;nv cixŋvq AskMÖnY Kij| Zte Zvi
G AskMÖnY g~jZ t;vK†`Lv†bv wbqg cvjb Qvov Avi wKQyB
wQj bv| †Kbbv cixŋv w`†Z nte, fv†jv wiRvë Ki†Z nteñ
gybvwmvi mv†_ mæúK© Mvp nlqvi ci †_†K G ai†bi wPš—v-
fvebv wb†q GKw`bl †m co†Z e†mwb ev em†Z cv†iwb!

Z;nv hZ wPš—v, Zv †Kej gybvwmv†K wb†q| cixŋvi cÖwZ Zvi
we>`ygvîl å“†ŋc †bB! A_P wcZv-gvZv l wkŋKMY eyKfviv Avkv
wb†q ZvwK†q Av†Q GB Z;nv w`†K| Zuv†`i †Póv, Avkv, ^coe
meB wK Zvn†j wed†j hvte? Z;nv wK cvi†e Zv†`i Avkv c~iY
Ki†Z ? cvi†e wK Zv†`i gy†L nvwm dzUv†Z? Zv†`i mybvg
Aŋyboe ivL†Z ? Kxfvte cvi†e ? Z;nv †Zv GLb nveyWzey Lv†”Q
gybvwmvi †cÖg mvM†i!!

cixŋv †kl n†jv| wKQyw`b ci cÖKvwkZ n†jv cixŋvi djvdj| dj hv
nlqvi ZvB n†jv| †`Lv †Mj, Z;nv G cvm cvlqv †Zv `~†ii K_v,
me_†jv wel†q cvml Ki†Z cv†iwb!! Avi th_†jv†Z cvm K††Q Zvl
†Kv†bv iKg †U†bUz†b!!!

wcÖq cvVK! †`L†jb †Zv! tgvevBj †dv†bi Kvi†Y †gavex l
eywxgvb Qvî Z;nv covibvq †Kgb am †b†g G†jv! wKifc AebwZ
n†jv Zvi Rxe†bi!! wKfvte bó n†jv Zvi kixi-^v-^!!! Av”Qv Gi
Rb” `vqx †K ? tgvevBj †dvb ? Z;nv AwffveK ? bvwK Z;nv
jvMvgnxb tgvevBj e`envi ?

n`uv, tgvevBj †dvb l Awffve†Ki cvkvcvwk jvMvgnxb tgvevBj
e`env†ii Kvi†YB Z;nv AvR GB Ki“Y cwiYwZ| Zte G†ŋ†l me†P†q
†ewk `vqx n†jb Z;nv gvl †Kbbv wZwb hw` Z;nv nv†Z
tgvevBj bv Zz†j w`†Zb Zvn†j nq†Zv Z;nv NUbv AvR Ab`fvte
†jLv n†Zv| nq†Zvev cî-cwîKvq Z;nv bvg AvmZŇ †gavZvwjKvq
`vb cvlqv Qvî wn†mte!

wKš’ AvR? nu`v AvR Avi Z;nv†K †KD fv†jvev†m bv| bv wcZv-
gvZv, bv wkŋKe„>`, bv Ab” †KD!! mK†jB Zv†K AeÁvi `„wó†Z
†`†L| Zvi w`†K ZvKvq GKUz euvKv bR†i!

Avm†j tgvevB†ji Lvivwe †_†K euvPvi Rb” tgvevBj †dvb
e`enviKvix†`i thgb Zvi A%œea e`env†ii e`vcv†i mZK© _vK†Z
nte, †Zgwb AwffveK†`il DwPZ †Q†j-tg†q†`i nv†Z tgvevBj bv
†`lqv wKsev GKvš— AcviMZvq w`†j| wbwð†š— e†m bv _vKv|
eis Zv†`i `vwqZi n†jv, AwZ cÖ†qvR†b †Q†j-tg†q†`i nv†Z
tgvevBj †`lqvi ci Zv†`i cÖwZ †Lqvj ivLv th, Zviv Kx K†i, Kvi
mv†_ K_v e†j Ges tgvevBj e`env†ii ci Zvi gvbwmK l PvwîwîK
†Kv†bv cwieZ©b n†q†Q wK bv| Avjvn Avgv†`i†K Zuvi ûKzg
tg†b tgvevB†ji hveZxq A%œea e`envi †\_†K `~†i _vKvi ZvlwdK

`vb Ki“b| Avgxb|

bó n†jv eÜzZ;

†kdvjx | kvigxb| `yB evÜex| LyeB Nwbó| ci`úi †`Lv bv K†i, K_v
bv e†j GKw`b| \_vK†Z cv†ibv| ZvB `<zj Rxeb †_†K ii“ K†i
Kg©Rxe†b| liv GKm†½ Av†Q| GKB †Kvæúvwb†Z PvKwi K†i|
wfbœ `ywU †Kvæúvwb†Z Av†iv DPuygv†bi PvKwi `y'RbB
†c†qwQj| wKŠ' GK†Î _vKvi evmbvq †mB PvKzix†Z bv wM†q
GKB †Kvæúvwb†Z PvKzix †bq| I†`i Avkv, `yB evÜex AvRxeb
GKB mv†_ _vK†e| we†q Ki†j| GKB MÖv†g Ki†e! †hb cÖwZw`bB
`y'R†bi †`Lv nq, K_vevZ©v nq !!

wKQyw`b ci gvmD` bv†gi GK †Q†ji m†½ †gvevB†j cwiPq nq
kvigx†bi| Zvici Zv†`i gv†S cÖvqB K_v nq| Gfv†e K_v ej†Z ej†Z
ax†i ax†i Zv †cÖ†gi ifc aviY K†i| GKRB Av†iK Rb†K fv†jvevm†Z
v†K Mfxi ††K Mfxifv†e| ^cœ †`L†Z _v†K Ni evuavi|
†cÖ†gi mæúK© M†o DVvi ci kvigx†bi m†½ gvmD†`i
cÖwZw`bB K\_v nq| GKw`b K_v bv ej†Z cvi†j Zv†`i fv†jv jv†M
bv| GgbwK iv†Z weQvnbvq wM†q Nygl Av†m bv!

nVvr GKw`b kvigx†bi †gvevBj †dvbUv bó n†q hvq| wPš—vq
c†o hvq kvigxb| †Kbbv, gvmD†`i mv†_ †hvMv†hv†Mi GKgv†
gva`gB n†jv GB †gvevBj †dvb| †gvevBj †dvb Qvov gvmD†`i
m†½ †hvMv†hvM Kiv mæœe bq| KviY gvmD` BUVjx cÖevmx|
Aš—Z cuvP eQi Av†M †`†k wdivi †Kv†bv wPš—v-fvebv Zvi
†bB|

kvigxb†K wPš—vgMœ †`†L †kdvjx wR†Ám KijÑ wK†i! Kx
n†q†Q? Gfv†e gyL fvi K†i e†m AvwQm †Kb? †Kv†bv AmyL-
wemyL nqwb †Zv?

bv| AmyL-wemyL wKQy bq| gbUv Lvivc Ab` Kvi†Y!

Kx †mB KviY †mUv Rvbvi AwaKvi wK Avgvi Av†Q ?

†Zvi& Rvbvi AwaKvi bv _vK†j Kvi _vK†e ej&| ZzB Avi gvmD`
Qvov GB c„w_ex†Z Avgvi †K-B ev Av†Q!

wVK Av†Q| GZ c`vPuvj bv †c†i GLb ej& Kx n†q†Q?

MZKvj †gvevBj †dvbUv bó n†q †M†Q| ZvB gvmD†`i mv†_
Avgvi K_vevZ©v GK`g eÜ| Avgvi nv†Z GLb UvKv† †bB †h,
AvRB Av†iKUv †gvevBj wKb†Z cvie| AvRB ewj †Kb, AvMvgx

GKgv†mi g†a“l †gvevBj †Kbv m‡¢e n†e bv| KviY AvR gvĭ
GwcÖj gv†mi Pvi ZvwiL| AvMvgx gvm ĭi“ bv n†j UvKv cvlqvi
†Kv†bv m‡¢vebv †bB| ZvQvov GLb †Zv †Zvi Kv†Ql UvKv †bB|
†mK_v †Zv MZKvj ZzB Avgv†K e†jwQm|

GKUzKz e†j GKUv `xN©k|vm †d†j kvigxb| Zvici Avevi e†jZ
_v†KŃ Rvwbm †kdvjx ! †dvbUv bó n†q hvlqvi Kvi†Y MZivZ
Avgvi fv†jv Nygl nqwb| †MvUv ivZ †Kej Gcvk-lcvk K†iwQ|
cÖ_g cÖ_g †Zvi mv†_ K_v bv e†j Avgvi th Ae`v n†Zv, AvR
iv†Z Avgvi †m Ae`vB n†qwQj| ZvB GLb GLv†b e†m g†b g†b
fvewQjvg, wKfv†e gvmD†`i mv†_ K_v eje? wKfv†e Zvi mv†_
thvMv†hvM Kie| tek nZvk K†É K_v,†jv ejj kvigxb|

I †mB K_v! Zv Avgv†K Av†M Rvbvm&wb †Kb ? hv†nvK wPš—vi
†Kv†bv KviY †bB| GLb †_†K gvmD†`i mv†\_ Avgvi †gvevBj w`†q
K_v ewjm&| Zv†K e†j w`m&Ń hLbB g†b Pvq †m †hb Avgvi
†gvevB†j †dvb K†i| evÜex†K Avk|vm w`†q ejj †kdvjx|

Gici †_†K †kdvjxi †gvevBj w`†q gvmD†`i m†½ K_v e†j kvigxb|
gvmD`l †kdvjxi †gvevB†j wis w`†q kvigxb†K †W†K w`†Z e†j|
Gfv†e K_vevZ©v P†j `k evi w`b|

th†nZz gvmD` †kdvjxi †gvevB†j †dvb K†i †m†nZz gv†S gv†S
†kdvjxi mv†_l K_v nq gvmD†`i| Gfv†e Av†— Av†— †kdvjxi
m†½l mL`Zv M†o D†V li| Av†M gvmD†`i †dvb Avm†j wiwmf bv
K†iB kvigx†bi nv†Z †gvevBj Zz†j w`Z †kdvjx| wKš' GLb
wiwmfB ĩay K†i bv, K†qK wgwbU K_v e†j Zvici kvigxb†K
†gvevBj †`q|

kvigxb G welqwU†K mnRfv†e †g†b †bqwb ev wb†Z cv†iwb|
Zvi e³e` n†jv, gvmD` Avgvi! GKvš—B Avgvi!! AZGe †kdvjx li
mv†_ wg†V wg†V Avjvc Ki†e †Kb ? †Kb †m Avgvi AwaKv†i n`—
†¶c Ki†e?

GKw`b kvigxb gvmD`†K ejjŃ Zzwg †kdvjxi m†½ K_v e†jZ
cv†e bv| Zzwg Avgvi| ĩayB Avgvi| Zzwg Avi Kv†iv n†Z cv†iv
bv!

Rev†e gvmD` kvigxb†K eySv†Z †Póv Kij| ejjŃ kvigxb! †kdvjx
nq†Zv †gvevBj wiwmf K†i f`ªZvi LvWZ†iB Avgvi mv†\_ `y'PviUv
K_v e†j| Avwgl †mB f`ªZvekZB Zvi K\_vi Reve †`B| G†Z Zzwg
g†b wKQy wbl bv| wek|vm K†iv, Avwg †Zvgvi AvwQ, †Zvgvi
n†qB AvRxeb_vKe!

wKš' Gme K_v kvigx†bi K†Y© cÖ†ek K†i bv| †m †kdvjx†K
m†`†ni †Pv†L †`L†Z _v†K| G†Z ax†i ax†i `yB evÜexi g†a`
`~iZj m„wó nq| GgbwK GK ch©v†q GKRb Av†iKRb†K cÖwZc¶

fve†Z _v†K| d†j gvmD`†K †K>`ª K†i Df†qi g†a` cÖvqB weivU
SMov nq| ZK©-weZK© nq| K_v KvUvKvwU nq!

Gfv†e tek wKQyw`b Pjvi ci `yB evÜexi mǎúK© GK`g bó n†q
hvq| †kl n†q hvq ü`†qi me Uvb| kÎ`†Z cwiYZ nq `y'Rb `y'Rbvi|
ïay ZvB bq, K†qKw`b ci kvigxb †Kvǎúvwbi PvKzix †Q†o w`†q
Ab` GKwU cÖvB†fU dv†g© PvKwi †bq !

Gici †_†K kvigxb I †kdvjxi †Kv†bv †hvMv†hvM †bB| AvR AvU
eQi cvi n†q †Mj| †K, wKfv†e Av†Q, †Kv_vq Av†QÑ wKQyB Zv†`i
Rvbv †bB| Avi Rvbvi cÖ†qvRbl Zviv †eva K†iwb| †hb `y'Rb
`y'RM†Zi evwm>`v!!

wcÖq cvVK! ïb†jb †Zv tgvevBj †cÖ†gi Kvi†Y `yB evÜexi gayi
mǎúK© wKfv†e bó n†q †Mj| wKfv†e Zv†`i g†a` `~iZj m„wó
n†jv| wKfv†e G†K Aci †_†K ïay g†bi w`K †_†KB bq, kvixwiK
fv†el c„_K n†q †Mj!

gynZvivg cvVK-cvwVKv! GLv†b †Zv ïay mǎúK© bó n†q†Q|
A†bK mgq Ggbl nq †h, RxebUvB bó n†q hvq| †cÖ†gi Rjvjb
mn` Ki†Z bv †c†i A†bK †Q†j-tg†q AvZ†nZ`vI K†i| GKUz wPŠ—v
K†i ejyb †Zv! †h †cÖgÑ eÜz evÜ†ei gv†S we†iva m„wó K†i, †h
†cÖg gnv~j`evb Rxeb aŸsm K†i, †h †cÖg AvZ†nZ`v Ki†Z
Dxz× K†iÑ †m †cÖg wK †Kv†bv my` gw—†®<i gvbyl Ki†Z
cv†i? bv, cv†i bv, KL†bvB bv| †Pv†Li mvg†b Gme †jvgnl©K
NUbv †`†LI, cÎ-cwÎKv I eB-cy—†K GZ wk¶Yxq NUbv cvV K†il,
GZ lqvR-bwmnZ I Dc†`†ki c†il †hme †Q†j tg†q †cÖg K†iÑ Zv†`i
e`vcv†i wbw`!©avq ejv hvq, Zv†`i Áv†bi KgwZ Av†Q, eywx
Afve Av†Q| A_ev ejv hvq, Zv†`i †PZbvkw³ I eywx-we†eK †jvc
†c†q†Q!!

ZvB me†k†l Avevil ewj, fq¼i G c†_ †KD cv evov†eb bv| KviY G
c_ †`L†Z eo gm„b g†b n†j| ev—†e Zv fqven KÈKvKxY©|
†`vqv Kwi, Avjvn ZvAvjv †hb Avgv†`i mevB†K A%œea †cÖg-
fv†jvevmvi Kej †_†K †ndvRZ K†ib| Avgxb|

`^†cœi msmvi!

Bmjvg kvwš—i ag©| Bmjv†gi mKj weavbB gvby†li Rb` wPi
Kj`vYKi| †h †KD Bmjv†gi weavb Abyhvqx Rxeb hvcb Ki†e,
wbtm†>`†n †m my†Li mÜvb cv†el jvf Ki†e myL-mg„x kvwš—

gq Rxeb| cŕvš—fi tKD hw` wb†Ri gbgZ P†j, Bmjvwg wewa-weavb†K j•Nb K†i Aejsxvq, Zvi Rxe†b †b†g Av†m Pig Akvŵš—; Db¥y³ nq wec`-gwmeZ I Rjvjb-hšžYvi Øvi!

wcÖq cvVK-cvwVKv! Avwg GLb GgbB GKwU mZ" NUbv Avcbv†i †kvbve| NUbvwU 2007 L„÷v†äi| N†U†Q Rvgvjcyi †Rjvq| Avgvi wek!vm, wkŕYxq GB NUbvwU Avcbv†i we†eK†K bvov w`†e| wPš—vi RM†Z Av†jvob m„wó Ki†e| d†j GKw`†K †hgb g†bi †fZi weevnc~e© †cÖg-fv†jvevmvi cÖwZ wmgvnxb N„Yv m„wó n†e wVK †Zgwb Bmjvwg wewa-weavb cvj†bi cÖwZl m„wó n†e AvMÖn-`ú„nv|

bymivZ Rvnvb| Ávb-Mwigvq Abb`v| †lvokx ifcmx Kb`v| D"pzvq 5 dyU 4 BwÂ| WvMiPŕz wewkó bymiv†Zi NbKv†jv †Kk`vg †Kvgi Qvwo†q nuvUz QyuB QyuB K†i| nvjKv-cvZjv Mo†bi bymivZ†K †`L†j g†b nq †hb WvbwKvUv cix! li ifc-jveY" iay †Q†j†i†KB AvKl©Y K†i bv †g†qivl Zvi w`†K ZvwK†q\_v†K gy»` „wó†Z| bymiv†Zi AgvwqK e`envi I f`ª AvPvi-AvPiY Zvi †mš>`h©†K Av†iv GKavc evwo†q †`q| †gvUK_v iay if†cB bq, „†Yl †m Ab`†i †P†q A†bK`~i GwM†q| covibv I wewfbœ cÖwZ†hvwMZvq li bvg_v†K mK†ji kx†l©| ZvB A†bK †g†qB Cl©v K†i Avd†mv†mi `^†i e†jÑ Avnv! hw` bymiv†Zi g†Zv n†Z cviZvg!

avwg©K cwiev†ii †g†q bymivZ| K†j†R Avmv-hvlqv K†i teviKv cwiavb K†i| †mB mv†_me mgq †Póv K†i kwiq†Zi wewa-weavb †g†b Pj†Z| hvi d†j if†c-„†Y Abb`v nlqv m†Ěi| †Kv†bv †Q†ji Ô†cÖg' bvgK cvZv†bv duv†` KL†bv cv †`qwb| Aek` G ch©š—li Kv†Q †cÖg-cÖ`—ve †h Av†mwb Zv bq| Z†e hLbB Zvi Kv†Q †Kv†bv †Q†j †Kv†bvfv†e †cÖ†gi Advi w`†q†Q ZLbB †m N„Yvf†i Zv cÖZ`vL`vb K†i†Q| e†j w`†q†QÑ we†qi c~†e© Kv†iv mv†\_B Avwg †cÖg Kie bv| KvD†KB fv†jvevme bv| G Avgvi cÖwZÁv, G Avgvi lqv`v! †Kbbv Bmjvwg kwiq†Z Zv Rv†qh †bB| Z†e we†qi ci Avwg Avgvi `^vgxi m†½ †cÖg Kie! Zv†K fv†jvevme ü`q-gb DRvo K†i| Zv†KB wewj†q †`e Avgvi Avcb mĚiv| d†j ZLbKvi †cÖgB n†e Avgvi mwZ`Kvi †cÖg, ZLbKvi fv†jvevmvB n†e Avgvi cweĭ fv†jvevmv| G†Z myL-kvŵš— Avi Avb†>` ††i IV†e Avgv†i`v`xúZ" Rxeb!!

bymiv†Zi wQj GKwU wbR`^ †gvevBj| wKš' †gvevBj bvgK GB †QvÆ hšžwUB †h GK mgq Kvj n†q `vov†e, li Rxe†b Pig aŸsm †W†K Avb†e †mK_v †K RvbZ? GKw`b Zvi †gvevB†j nVvr wis te†R I†V| AcwiwPZ b`^i| d†j LvwbK BZ—Zt Ki†j| Ae†k†l

wiwmf Kþi| mþ½ mþ½ Aci cÖvš— t_þK GKwU tQþjKÉ tkvbw
hvq| tm eþjÑ Avwg gybxi| mgq _vKþj Avcbvi mvþ_ wKQy K_v
ejþZ PvB!

Avgvi mvþ_ Avcbvi Kx K_v _vKþZ cvþi Zv Avgvi Rvbw tþB| Zþe
Avcwb thþnZz ejþZ Pvþ"Qb ejyb| f`ªZv i¶vi LvwZþi ejj
bymivZ|

K_v ejvi AbygwZ tctq gybxi Lye Lywk nq| tm tek wKQy¶Y
cÖvYfþi K_v eþj bymivþZi mvþ_! K_vewZ©vi GK ch©vþq
bymivþZi ifc-jveY" Avi ^`wnK tñš>`þh©i f,qmx cÖksmv Kþi
gybxi| tmB mþ½ gaygvLv mvwnþZ"i wbcyY tQuvqvq li
bvbvwēa ,þYi cÖksmv KiþZl fzþj hvqwb !

tQvUþejv t_þK AþþK AþbKfvþe bymivþZi ifc- ,þYi cÖmskv Kþi
AvmþQ| wKš' li wbwðZ wek|vm, gybxiþi gþZv GZ my>`i, GZ
cÖvÄj l mvejxfvþe Zvi ifc-tñš>`þh©i eY©bv Avi tKD t`qwb
ev w`þZ cvþiwb| Dciš' gybxiþi tgvjvþqg mygayi KÉ ZvþK Avþiv
tewk Kvey Kþi tðþj| fvþe tñÑ tQþjþ`i K\_vl wK GZ my>`i nq!
nqwK Zvþ`i KÉ GZUv ü`qMÖvnx! GZUv ÄvKl©Yxq!! mevB eþj
Avgvi KÉ fvþjv| A_P GLb t`LwQ, Avgvi tPþq gybxiþi KÉ KþqK_Y
tewk fvþjv!!

gybxi hLb tgvevBþj bvbv cÖm½ wbþq bymivþZi mvþ_ wgwó
wgwó K_v ejwQj ZLbB li gþb Gme K_v evievi NyicvK Lvw"Qj|
Gme wPš—v KiþZ KiþZ bymivZ GK ch©vþq gybxiþi cÖwZ
`ye©j nþq cþol tm fzþj hvq Zvi c~þe©i tmB lqv`vi K_v! fzþj
hvq Bmjvvg wēwa-wēavb, KwVb ,bvn l KþVvi kvw—i K_v!!
fzþj hvq Zvi esk-HwZþn"i K_v| dþj tmw`bB gybxiþi mvþ_ li
eÜzþZþi wfZ iwPZ nq| hv KþqK gvþmi gþa" eÜzþZþi mxgv
Qvwoþq ÔtcÖg' ch©š— wMþq tcŠuþQ!!

Gici t_þK gybxiþi mvþ_ bymivþZi PjþZ _vþK tcÖg-tcÖg tLjv! liv
evwm>`v nþq hvq tcÖg-bMixi!! kqZvþbi cÖþivPbvq `y'RbB
GwMþq hvq eû`~il weiwZnxbfvþe PjþZ \_vþK lþ`i tcÖþgi
Mvox!!!

Gfvþe `xN©w`þb tcÖgbMixi `xN©c\_ AwZµþgi ci nVvr GKw`b
bymivþZi ûuk wdþi Avþm| wdþi Avþm Zvi Avmj tPZbv| Zvi gþb
Avevi RvMÖZ nqÑ Avþi! weevnc~e© tcÖg-fvþjvevmv tZv
Bmjvg wbwlx KþiþQ| Bmjvg eþjþQÑ webv cÖþqvRþb tKvþbv
MvBþi gvnivg cyi"þli mvþ_ K_v ejv, tLvkmí Kiv A%œea l Ab"vq
KvR| Zvnþj Avwg th gybxiþi mvþ_ tgvevBþj w`b-ivZ Anin K_v
ejwQ tmUvl tZv Ab"vq nþ"Q| Kexiv ,bvn nþ"Q| Zvnþj GLb Kx
Kiv hvq? hw` Avwg ,bvþni w`þK ZvKvB Zþe tZv gybxiþK fzþj

th†Z n†e| A_P gybxi†K fzjv Avgvi c†¶ G†Kev†iB Amæ†e| gybxi
 Qvov Avgvi Rxeb A_©nxb, teKvi! gybxi†K Qvov Avgvi c†¶
 GKw`bl teu†P_vKv mæ†e bq!! Zvn†j GLb Dcvq?
 bymivZ ^xq KiYxq mæú†K© fve†Z_v†K| Z†e tewk¶Y Zv†K
 fve†Z n†jv bv| †Kbbv fvebvi RM†Z wKQy`~i G_†bvi ci wPik†
 kqZvb Zv†K_bv†ni aviv Ae`vnZ ivLvi my>`i GKwU hyw³ (?)
 wkwL†q w`j| e†jÑ we†qi c~†e© gybxi†i mv†_K_v ej†Z hLb
 GZB †Zvgvi fq, Zvn†j †gvevB†j Zvi mv†_we†qUv †m†i wb†jB
 nq! Z†eB †Zv nvivg, A%œea, bvRv†qh BZ`vw`i †Kv†bv cÖkœ
 Avm†e bv|
 kqZv†bi GB eyw×wU bymiv†Zi †ek gbcyZ nq| KviY GB cxwZ
 Aeæ^b Ki†j mvcl gi†e jvwVI fv½†e bv| A_©vr_bvnl n†e bv,
 gybxil nviv†e bv!!
 kqZv†bi wkLv†bv eyw× g†Zv KvR K†i bymivZ| cÖ_†g †m A†bK
 K†ói gva`†g fvex†K nvZ K†i evc-gv†K ivRx Kivq| Zvici
 †gvevB†j we†q K†i gybxi†K| A_P †K GB gybxi? Kx Zvi cwiPq?
 †K Zvi wcZv? †Kv_vq Zvi evwo? Kx Zvi wVKvbv? BZ`vw`
 wKQyB †m fv†jvfv†e Rvbj bv| Rvbvi cÖ†qvRbl †eva Kij bv|
 GgbwK gybxi†K †`Lvil cÖ†qvRb †eva Kij bv GKwUevil †ay
 †gvevB†ji gva`†gB hZUzKz Rvbvi †R†b wbj| GUV†KB †m
 wek†vm Kij Ges wcZv-gvZv I AvZ¥xq-^Rb†K wek†vm Ki†Z
 eva` Kij| A_©vr liv Gme we†q cÖkœ Zz†j bymivZ I Zvi fvex
 GZ k³fv†e gybxi†i mvdvB MvBj †h, AwffveKiv †`i K_v†KB
 mwVK e†j a†i wbj| Zviv fvej, †QvU†ejv †_†K bymivZ†K †hgb
 †`†L G†mwQ, Zv†Z aviYv Kiv hvq, †m †Kv†bv`b Ggb KvR
 Ki†e bv, hØviv Zv†`i jw¾Z n†Z n†e!
 GLv†b bymiv†Zi AwffveK†`i †h gvivZ¥K fzjwU n†q†Q Zv n†jv,
 Zviv bymiv†Zi Dci gv†vwZwi³ Av`v I wek†vm cÖ`k©b K†i†Q|
 d†j Zvi gZvgZ†KB Zviv cÖvavb` w`†q weev†ni g†Zv GKwU
 „i“Zjc~Y© KvR †gvevB†jB mgvav K†i †d†j†Q| A_P †gvevB†ji
 GB weevn Kx cxwZ†Z n†q†Q Ges kiwq`„wó†KvY †_†K Zv
 KZUzKz mwnn& n†q†Q Zvl Av†jvPbvi `vex iv†L! †m hv†nvK,
 Avwg ejwQjvg AwffveK†`i fz†ji K_v| AwffvKiv bymiv†Zi Dci
 Av`v_vKvi Kvi†Y m†iRwg†b wM†q †Q†ji †LuvR Lei †bqwb| A_P
 Zv†`i Rvbv DwPZ wQj †h, m„wóMZfv†eB †g†q†`i AvKj-eyw×
 Kg_v†K| Zv†`i Áv†b\_v†K Acwic°Zv| d†j cyi“†`i g†Zv`~i`k©x
 wPš—v-fvebv Kiv Zv†`i c†¶ mæ†e nq bv| ZvQvov †g†qiv
 A†bK†¶†B Av†eMZvwoZ n†q KvR K†i| d†j djvdj hv nlqvi ZvB
 nq|

hv†nvK bymivZ Gevi gybxi†ii mv†_ ^vgx-`¿xmyjf K_vevZ©v
e†j Ges Zvi K_vevZ©vi cwigvY c~†e©i Zzjbvq K†qK_Y evwo†q
†`q| w`bivZ wgwj†q cÖZ`n 10/15 evi K_v nq gybxi†ii mv†_| tm
gybxi†K ÔRvb' e†j m†x^vab K†i| gybxi† Zv†K ÔRvb' e†j Wv†K|
wKŠ' gybxi†ii GB ÔRvb' ejv th ïayB Awfbq, Zv KL†bv eySvi
†Póv K†iwb bymivZ!

†gvevB†j UvKv bv _vK†j Ges gybxi†ii †dvb Avm†Z wejx^ n†j
cÖPÊ Aw`i n†q l†V bymivZ| wbR i`†g wM†q Kvboev ii“ K†i †`q
nvDgvD K†i| cÖwZw`b †fv†i gybxi†ii †dv†bB Zvi Nyg fv†½|
†h†nZz bymivZ mwZ`Kv†ii ^vgx wn†m†eB gybxi†K Rv†b,
ZvB †m †Kv_vl hvlqv wKsev †Kv†bv KvR Kivi c~†e© gybxi†ii
wbKU †dvb K†i AbygwZ †bq!

bymiv†Zi Gme Kg©KvÊ †`†L li evÜexiv e†jÑ Avnv! bymivZ KZ
^vgxf³! KZ cwZcÖvYv!! eZ©gvb hy†M Ggb `¿x jv†LI GKUv
wg†j bv| Avm†j `¿x n†j GgbB nlqv DwPZ!

gybxi†ii mv†_ K_v e†j, gybxi†K wb†q Kíbv K†i tek my†LB †K†U
hvw”Qj bymiv†Zi w`bKvj| tm gybxi†K wb†q GZ †ewk fveZ th,
†Kvb&w`b KZ wgwbu †m gybxi†ii mv†_ K_v e†j†Q Zvl WvBix†Z
wj†L ti†L†Q| ïay ZvB bq gybxi†ii thme K_v Zvi †ewk fv†jv
†j†M†Q tmme K_v †m WvBix†Z Zz†j ti†L†Q| hv†Z evmi iv†Z
Gme †jLv Dcnvi wn†m†e gybxi†K w`†Z cv†i!

GKw`b mKvj te†jv| gybxi†K wb†q fve†Q bymivZ| wVK Ggb
mgq gybxi†ii †gvevBj †_†K Kj Av†m bymiv†Zi †gvevB†j|
bymivZ tek Lywkg†b †gvevBj wiwmf K†i| wKŠ' GwK! G†h
gybxi bq! G†h †g†qKÉ! ¶wY†Ki Rb` bymiZ wKQyUv AcÖ`—zz
n†q hvq| c†i ^vfvweK n†q wR†Ám K†iÑ

†K ?

DÊi GjÑ ÒAvwg wgï| gybxi†ii GKgvî wcÖq gvbyl| cÖv†Yi
gvbyl!! AvR †_†K Zzwg gybxi†K Rb†gi g†Zv fz†j hvl| Avi
†Kv†bv w`b li K_v†Q †dvb K†iv bv| l Avgvi| ïayB Avgvi| Avi
nu`v, GKUv K\_v fv†jv K†i †R†b ti†Lv, gybxi GZw`b †Zvgvi
mv†_ †cÖ†gi wg†_ Awfbq K†i†Q| †Zvgv†K †m †auvKv w`†q†Q|
†m †Zvgv†K †gv†Ul fv†jvev†m bv| tm hv†K fv†jvev†mÑ †m
njvg Avwg| gybxi†ii ü`q GKgvî Avwg Qvov Avi †KD Rq Ki†Z
cv†iwb| cvi†el bv| Avwg gybxi†K Mfxifv†e fv†jvevwm| Avgv†`i
G fv†jvevmv GKw`b `y'w`†bi bq, eûw`†bi; †mB †QvUKvj †_†K|
†Zvgvi AeMwZi Rb` Av†iv Rvbvw”Q th, gybxi†ii mv†_ Avgvi
^`wnK mæúK©l `vwcZ n†q†Q| Avgvi Gme K_v †Zvgvi nq†Zv
wek|vm n†e bv| wek|vm bv n†j| Kivi wKQyB †bB| Z†e Avwg

Rvwb, Avwg hv eþjwQ mZ" eþjwQ| GKUzl wgþ_ ewjwb| gybxi
Avi Avwg GK MÖvþgi evwm>`v| myZivs lþK Avgvi tPþq tZvgvi
tewk bv tPbviB K_v| ZvB ejwQ, GLbl mgq AvþQ, gybxiþK fzþj
hvl| Ab" _vq VKþe|Ö

Revþe bymivZ ejjÑ ÒZzwg wgþ_ ejQ| gybxi KLþbv tZvgvi
nþZ cvþi bv| gybxi Avgvi| ïayB Avgvi| tm Ab" Kvþiv nlqvi
cÖkœB lþVbv| Avwg Rvwb, gybxi Avgvi mvþ_ cÖZviYv Kiþe
bv| AZGe tZvgvi K_v Avwg tgvþUI wek|vm Kwi bv|Ó G eþj
bymivZ jvBb tKþU w`j|

wgþK Gme K_v Lye KwVb Mjvq ejþl bymivþZi eyþK cvwb tþB!
wfZþi ii" nþqþQ Pig Aw`iZv| GgbwK gv_v Nyþi cþo hvlqvi
Dcµg! GZ`&mþË;l bymivZ GKUz ^vfvweK nlqvi tPóv Kij Ges
tgvvBj nvþZ wbþq gybxiþi KvþQ tðvb Kþi mewKQy Lyþj ejj|
meiþb gybxi ejjÑ bymivZ! Kvþiv K_vq Zzwg Kvb w`l bv| Avwg
tZvgvi AvwQ| tZvgvi nþqB_vKe|

Gici cyþiv GKgvm bymivþZi KvþQ GKwU Kjl t`qwb gybxi| ïay
ZvB bq, bymivZ thb Kj w`þZ bv cvþi, tmRb" tm wmg Lyþj tiþL
w`þqþQ| dþj bymivZ `ytL-Kó l tçtikvwbþZ cvMþji gþZv nþq
tMþQ! bvlqv Lvlqv fzþj tMþQ! tPvL t_þK we`vq wbþqþQ ivþZi
Nyg!!

GKgvm ci hLb gybxi Avevi tðvb Kþi GZw`b tðvb bv Kivi KviY
wnþmþe wgþ_ ARynvZ tck Kij, ZLb bymivZ Zv wbwØ©avq
wek|vm Kij Ges Zvi AvZ¥vq cybivq cvwb Gj| tm cÖvYfþi
wbtk|vm wbj Ges axþi axþi ^vfvweK nþq Gj| tmw`b t\_þK lþ`i
K_vevZ©v AvþMi gþZvB PjþZ jvMj|

G_NUbv hLb bymivþZi evÜexiv ïbj ZLb Zviv ejj, th tQþj
tZvgvþK weþq Kþi Ab" tgþqi mvþ_l mæúK© MoþZ cvþi Ges
`xN© GKgvm ch©š— tZvgvi mvþ_K_v bv eþj _vKþZ cvþi, tKb
Zzwg Avevi ZvþK cÖkªq w`þj? tKb Zzwg Zvi K_v wek|vm Kiþj?
Avgvþ`i gþb nþ"Q, tm GKUv fÊ, cÖZviK| tm tZvgvi mvþ_ tçÖg
bq, tçÖþgi Awfbq KiþQ| tZvgvi RxebþK aÿsm Kivi Dcvq
LuyRþQ| tm tZvgvþK wbwðZ tauvKv w`þ"Q| AZGe tZvgvi g½j
GþZB th, Zzwg ZvþK fzþj hvl| tKvþbvw`b Zvi KvþQ tðvb Kþiv
bv Ges tm tðvb Kiþj Zzwg wiwmf Kþiv bv|

wKš' bymivþZi mvd DËiÑ gybxi tKvþbvw`b AvgvþK tauvKv
w`þe bv| tm Avgvi mvþ_ cÖZviYv KiþZ cvþi bv| tKbbv tm
Avgvi, Avwg Zvi| Avgiv `y'Rb `y'Rbvi| lþK Qvov Avwg thgb
euvPe bv, Avgvi wek|vm, tml AvgvþK Qvov euvPþe bv|

Gici wcZv-gvZv, AvZ¥xq-^Rb mevB wgþj bymivZþK eySvj|

mevB gybxi#K fz#j th#Z ejj| wKš' bymivZ Kv#iv K_vqB
KY©cvZ Kij bv| eis Av#Mi g#ZvB tm gybx#ii mv#_ K_vevZ©v |
thvMv#hvM i#v K#i Pj#Z jvMj|

2007 mv#ji wW#m#^i gv#mi 29 ZvwiL| mÜ"v mv#o QqUv|
bymivZ tdivb w`j gybxi#K| tdivb wiwmf Kivi ci bymivZ
wKQyUv Awfgv#bi my#i ejj, gybxi! Zzwg Rvwb tKgb n#q
hv"Q!! GLb Zzwg Av#Mi g#Zv Avgv#K fv#jvevm bv| Av#Mi
g#Zv mvwR#q ,wQ#q my>`i K#i K_v ej bv| Av"Qv iwB! Ggb KiQ
tKb Zzwg ? wcÖq Rvb&! Zzwg wK Rv#bv bv, Zzwg Ggb Ki#j
Avwg euvPe bv!!

Rev#e gybxi hv ejj Zv ibvi Rb" tKv#bvw`b cÖ—zZ wQj bv
bymivZ| gybxi ejj, tZvgvi euvPvi cÖ#qvRb tbB| wek|vm K#iv,
Avwg tZvgvi mv#_ tcÖg Kwiwb| tZvgv#K GKw`#bi Rb"l Avwg
gb t_#K fv#jvevwmwb| GZw`b Avwg tZvgvi mv#_ iayB Awfbq
K#iwQjvg| t`L#Z tP#qWQjvg, Zzwg tkl ch©š— tKv_vq hv!|
tZvgvi tcÖg | fv#jvevmvi mdi tKv_vq wM#q #vš— nq!!
tkv#bv bymivZ! AvR Avwg Avgvi Awfbq tkl Kijvg!! Avi
tgvevB#ji gva`#g tZvgvi Avgvi th we#q n#q#Q tmwU hw`
mwZ`Kvi A#_©B we#q n#q _v#K, Zvn#j GLbB tZvgv#K wZb
ZvjvK w`jvg! myZivs AvR t_#K tZvgvi mv#_ Avgvi tKv#bv
m#úK© tbB| Zzwg Avgv#K wPiw`#bi Rb" fz#j hv| GZUzKz e#j
tgvevBj eÜ K#i w`j gybxi!!!

gybx#ii gyL t_#K Gme K_v i#b Ávb nvwi#q td#j bymivZ| givi
g#Zv c#o _v#K wKQy#Y| c#i hLb Ávb wd#i, ZLb tm cvM#ji g#Zv
Rvb Rvb e#j wPrKvi Ki#Z _v#K| wKš' Zvi G wPrKvi evZv#mi
mv#_ wgwj#q hvq| gybxi#K wKQyB Kivi _vKj bv Zvi wKsev Zvi
AwffveK#`il tKbbv Zv#`i Kv#Q gybx#ii tdivb b#^i Qvov Avi
wKQyB wQj bv| GKevi Aek" bymiv#Zi wcZv gybx#ii GKwU
wVKvbw msi#Y K#i ti#LwQ#jb| wKš' c#i tLuvR wb#q t`Lv tMj,
tmB wVKvbwq gybxi bv#gi tKv#bv tQ#ji Aw—Zi tbB!

wcÖq cvVK-cvwVKv! wVKvbwvwenxb gybxi#K tKv_vq Luy#R
cv#e bymivZ ? Kxfv#e Ki#e Zvi mv#_ cybt thvMv#hvM ?
gybx#ii wein te`bvq bymivZ AvR g„ZcÖvq! m"vjvBb Avi
Jlac#li gva`#g Ri#j Av#Q Zvi wbfz wbfz Rxeb cÖ`xc! KLb Zv
G#Kev#i wb#f hvq tK Rv#b ?

mgq nvwi#q bymivZ Zvi fzj ey#S#Q| ZvB tm GLb Av#c K#i
evievi ej#Q, Avnv! KZB bv fv#jv n#Zv hw` Bmjv#gi wewa-
weavb cy#ivcywi tg#b PjZvg| A%ea tcÖ#g bv RovZvg| ^xq
cÖwZÁvq AUj _vKZvg| nvq! KZB bv g½j n#Zv, hw` Avwg

gybxi bvgK gnv-cÖZvi†Ki duv†` cv bv w`Zvg| nvq Avd†mvm!!
evÜex I AvZ¥xq-^-Rbiv hLb e†jwQj, Aš—Z ZLbI hw` gybxi†K
fz†j thZvg!!!

gynZvivg cvVKe„>`! nq†Zv bymiv†Zi Rxeb cÖ`xc wPiZ†i
wb†fB wM†q†Q! †Kbbv G NUbv wj†L cvVv†bvi ci GKw`bl †m
†dvb K†i Rvb†Z Pvqwb †h, Zvi G ü`qwe`viK NUbvUv ü`q M†j
wmwi†R Qvcv n†q†Q wKbv? ev KLB †Kvb& L†Ê Qvcv n†e?
hv†nvK Avgv†`i GLb Zvi Rb` †`vqv Kiv Qvov Avi wKQyB Kivi
†bB| †n Avjvn! Zzwg Zv†K ¶lgv K†iv| Avi Zvi G NUbv †_†K
wk¶v wb†q †MvUv c„w_exi †g†q†`i†K weevnc~e© †cÖg-
fv†jvevmv †_†K weiZ _vKvi ZvlwdK`vI| Avgxb|

mgvß